

Chapter 3301 - Science Test

Chapter 3301: Science Test

Translator:

Nyoi-Bo Studio

Editor:

Nyoi-Bo Studio

“Not only for humans and humans?” Han Sen’s eyes twitched. He started to imagine many strange things.

It looked as if she was able to see into Han Sen’s mind and discern what he was thinking. Han Yufei explained, “It is not in the way you think. It is more like how the humans in the sanctuaries absorb the gene signals from other creatures so they can strengthen their genes. The idea of the rebirth machine is to modify genes so that the good genes can be inherited by the next generation. They can filter out the bad genes, such as sickness. Of course, no matter how much we modify our genes, we will need a good gene base. My people, the Witch, have very good genes. If we can mix the genes with the good genes of another creature, we can make a good life that is beyond what both races can achieve.”

“It does not sound too bad, but it does seem a bit weird,” Han Sen said with a frown.

Han Yufei seriously said, “You can imagine what it might be like if the rebirth machines worked. You can have another son and decide whether or not he has a double eyelid or a single eyelid. If you want him to have wings, he can have wings. You can make them taller, skinner, or even prettier. You can even modify the penis size. Do you not think kids like that are better? It must be better than trying your luck with a dice roll.”

Han Sen’s eyes twitched. “Maybe that is great, but I do prefer the surprise of a baby being born.”

“Your daughter and son are both excellent. Of course, it is natural for you to think of things that way. Have you considered what it must be like for people with genetic diseases? They have to endure a lifetime of pain and misery, and their sons, grandsons, and future generations all might have to suffer the same way. With this rebirth machine, this can be totally avoided. They can live happier lives, don’t you think?” Han Yufei looked very holy as she spoke.

Han Sen nodded. What Han Yufei said seemed to make sense, but he thought something was amiss. He just couldn’t tell exactly what that was.

“So, to erase all the pain and sicknesses for all humans, I need you to finish this rebirth machine with me. You are not going to reject my plight, are you?” Han Yufei squinted her eyes and looked at Han Sen.

“What can I do?” Han Sen asked with a frown. “I do not know anything about this.”

“You can let me handle the research side of things. I just need some of your genes to research. As you know, your genes are very good. The benefits of inheriting your traits are more than worthwhile. Littleflower and Ling’er had different genes from you at different points in time.” Han Yufei’s eyes glowed as she spoke.

“If all you require are my genes, then that is no problem.” Han Sen thought this might be a good thing. He did not need them, but other people might. It might have been good for them to increase the overall quality of the human race. If he only had to offer her some genes, Han Sen thought it was fine to do.

“Good. First, go inside there. I will collect your genes.” Han Yufei led Han Sen into a germ-free room. She pointed at a germ-free tube.

Han Sen laid down while Han Yufei brought out a metal needle. She walked closer to him and said, “Take your pants off.”

“Why would I take my pants off? If you want my genes, then just collect them from my hair.” Han Sen thought something

was wrong. He looked at Han Yufei with suspicion.

“Did I not explain all of this to you already? The rebirth machine is for modifying genes. You need a baby to make it work, so I am collecting it now.” Han Yufei put the needle into the tube.

“Wait a minute. I only said I would provide you my genes. I did not say I would provide that. Plus, even with just that, you cannot make a baby with it.” Han Sen jumped out of the bed.

Han Yufei held Han Sen down and prevented him from jumping away. She seriously said, “Your understanding is very poor. Did I not say that the rebirth machine does not only work with humans and humans? Humans and the Witch can work too. Your genes are very good. Combining them with my Witch genes and modifying them will work to create a baby that is smarter than Ling’er.”

When Han Sen heard that, he had black lines developed across his head. He removed Han Yufei’s hands and jumped out of the bed. He looked upset. “I did not agree to do this to create babies.”

“Your style of thinking is too old-fashioned,” Han Yufei said. “Babies like this will be smarter than a natural baby. What is so wrong with that?”

“That is not the problem. We have no relation. How are we supposed to make babies?” Han Sen sounded depressed.

“Your thoughts are too traditional. Ancient, even! We are going to create a better life. It is like reproducing a great robot. We don’t need to involve ourselves with emotions. We will not have a relationship. This is just scientific research. You can just treat it like a good robot in research.” Han Yufei tried to convince Han Sen.

“You should go and find someone else for this,” Han Sen said with a wave of his hand. “I am too close-minded, so I cannot do this for you. Go and get Xie Qing King. He is very open-minded. He might be able to accept this.”

“His genes have not sufficiently evolved.” Han Yufei thought about it. She then took out a video player for Han Sen to use. I

understand. Humans are annoying. Just use this.

“What is this?” Han Sen turned the video on and looked at it. His eyes opened wide. The video was a pornographic film that was very exciting. It made people’s blood boil.

“You are not used to just taking it straight, so I suppose this can help you. It is a similar way to collect it.” Han Yufei looked as if she understood it well.

Han Sen was feeling awkward. He hid the bulge in his pants as he said, “That is not what I meant.”

“You are so annoying! If you are not used to it, then I will help you.” After Han Yufei said that, she put on some rubber gloves and looked at Han Sen’s penis.

“I told you, this is not what I meant! Go and find someone else to help you with this test. I cannot help you.” Although Han Sen always felt shameless, this time, he fled. He ran out of the laboratory.

“Humans are annoying.” Han Yufei frowned. She put down the needle and took off her gloves.

Han Sen left the lab. He saw Han Yan waiting for him. Han Yan thought Han Sen was looking a little weird. She asked, “What did Han Yufei want you to do for the tests?”

“It was something chaotic. I did not know what she was talking about, so I told her to find someone else.” Han Sen did not go into too much detail.

“Sister Yufei is a very special genius,” Han Yan said. “I have learned a lot from her, but sometimes she can be a bit weird. You should get used to it.”

“I do not think I will ever get used to that.” Han Sen displayed a wry smile. He did not tell Han Yan anything more.

Chapter 3302 - Weird Super God Spirit Body

Chapter 3302 Weird Super God Spirit Body

In the old tower in the 17th sky, Qin Xiu looked at the black-haired Wan'er. He looked glum. Wan'er looked at Qin Xiu and said, "Brother Qin Xiu, you are back." "I am back. When did you wake up?" Qin Xiu looked around. He knew that if there had not been any meddling, Wan'er would still be asleep. She would especially not be looking the way she was.

The blonde Wan'er had the will of the Qin Kingdom's Wan'er. The black-haired Qin Wan'er had the will of the Witch Wan'er. It did not matter which will was in control. She would always retain the memories from both worlds. It was just her personality that would greatly differ depending on which was in control.

The blonde Qin Wan'er called Qin Xiu a brother. The black-haired Qin Wan'er added his name, Qin Xiu, after it.

"I just woke up," the black-haired Wan'er answered.

Qin Xiu did not see anything amiss in the old tower, and his security system was still untampered. No creature had been detected. Qin Xiu was confused.

Qin Xiu looked at Wan'er and asked, "Wan'er, who has been here?"

"No one came," Wan'er replied.

Qin Xiu was smart. By looking at Wan'er's face, he knew someone had paid a visit. After a brief thought, he asked, "What did Han Sen do here?"

Wan'er was frightened, but she quickly explained, "Big Brother did not mean me any harm. He only came to visit me."

"It is fine," Qin Xiu softly said, despite the sting of betrayal on show in his eyes. "As long as you are happy, you can have

anything. If you want to see him again, I can make him come here and let him visit you more often.”

“Oh, really, Brother Qin Xiu?” Wan’er was shocked and happy.

“Of course, you sweet dumpling. Just be happy, and I will do anything I can in my power to sustain that joy.” Qin Xiu rubbed Wan’er on the nose and smiled.

“Thank you, Brother Qin Xiu,” Wan’er happily said.

“Do you know where Han Sen went?” Qin Xiu inquired. “I can go and get him. I can bring him over here to meet you.”

Wan’er shook her head. “I do not know where Big Brother went. He only said he would come and see me in the future.”

“That is fine. I will find him. If you like it, no matter where he is, I will bring him right here in front of you.” Qin Xiu stroked Wan’er’s hair and looked at her softly.

After leaving the old tower, Qin Xiu looked very cold. “What did Han Sen do? He made Wan’er’s will take over her other will. It looks like I have to put my skates on and speed things up.”

After a few steps, Qin Xiu traveled through space to visit a jail.

“Mister Leader, you are here!” Shoot Shadow kneeled.

“How is the life soul combination process fairing?” Qin Xiu looked at Sky King who was currently chained to a metal pillar.

Sky King’s body had been shredded by various meat hooks that kept him in place. The chains were connected to a giant block of copper that looked like a beast. There was a weird spirit air coming out from the copper. It was going to the chains that went into Sky King’s body. It made Sky King howl in pain.

“Reporting to Mister Leader, I can confirm that things have been going well,” Shoot Shadow quickly replied. “His Break World rate has reached 83%. It is very stable. I believe that it will not be too long before he reaches 90% out of 100.”

“Very good,” Qin Xiu said. “Keep things on track with our timing. We must make his Break World rate hit 90%, but we cannot afford any mistakes. We need him and his power to break the 33 skies.”

“Do not worry, Mister Leader. I will not disappoint you.” After speaking, Shoot Shadow curiously asked, “Mister Leader, do you know where this guy even came from? How can his power react to the 33 skies? It is quite hard to believe.”

“There is no more time for chit-chat,” Qin Xiu coldly said. “That is how long we live.”

“My mistake.” Shoot Shadow’s face changed. He kowtowed on the floor, shaking madly with fear.

Qin Xiu ignored Shoot Shadow’s behavior. He looked at Sky King and said to himself, “With him, we should be able to break the 33 skies in three months.”

Han Sen stayed in the geno universe for two or three days. Every day, he took Ling’er to visit Ji Yanran and watch her kill xenogeneics. It was a fun thing to do.

Ji Yanran was now in the geno universe. She was steadily practicing her battle talents, but her battle abilities were admittedly not the best. Fortunately, she was talented with Xuan. Han Sen taught her Under the Sky Knife skills. She learned them quickly.

Han Sen was studying the Story of Genes. After it became solid, he used the reverse the Story of Genes and managed to reign it in. It was no longer as dangerous as it used to be.

Although sometimes the geno chains exploded, it was better than what happened before. It was now mostly able to be kept under control. He used the Dao member’s reverse the Story of Genes to his own advantage. Now, he could successfully use the Story of Genes, but he really wanted to combine the main and reverse into one. He was going to need even more knowledge of the Story of Genes for that to happen. He was not done yet.

Han Sen cared even more about his body’s changes.

Han Sen: Super God Spirit body (Break World)

Break World Gene: Zero

That confused Han Sen quite a bit. The Break World genes he knew were more practically defined as a Break World rating. The Super God Spirit body's Break World rate was based on what Han Sen used to have.

Han Sen did not understand this. The Break World mode of the Super God Spirit body could not touch anything. No matter how high a Break World rate was, it was useless. He could only fight in his solid mode. The Super God Spirit body was useless.

Han Sen had tried it many times. With that Super God Spirit body, Han Sen could only run the Story of Genes. After running the Story of Genes, he would get his body back. He would then exit Super God Spirit mode.

In that mode, normal people could not see him. Even Break World creatures could not see him, especially when he was fighting. Only a handful of people, such as Ling'er and Littleflower, could see him.

Han Sen was most surprised about the fact that Zero and Little Angel could see him. He was quite confused by this.

Zero and Little Angel did not have spirit bodies. They did not have a spirit body type. It was unknown how they were able to see him.

Even if they were able to see him, it was useless. Even though Ling'er could see Han Sen, she could not touch his body.

“Beautiful Lady, do you want us to take you to hunt gene races?” A rough voice sounded from far away.

Han Sen was looking at Ji Yanran in the grassy pastures they occupied from afar. There was a group of Dragon race people approaching Ji Yanran. They were trying to talk to her.

Han Sen was not in a rush to go over to her. Ever since the year of Dollar began, humans and Space Garden had risen to become a powerful faction. Human women were quite popular in the universe. Many races were quite proud of the fact that they might have individuals marry human women.

Of course, many beautiful women from all different sorts of races wanted to marry human men too. Dragons and the humans had a good relationship. Seeing their faces, they did not seem to be malicious as they approached Ji Yanran.

“It is fine. I already have someone looking out for me,” Ji Yanran answered with a smile.

“Who? Who could be better than me, Dragon Two?” The young Dragon proudly patted himself on the chest.

“It’s that guy over there. I do not even know if I can beat him.” Ji Yanran pointed at Han Sen, who was chilling with Ling’er.

Dragon Two and the other Dragon people all looked in the same direction. When they saw Han Sen’s face, Dragon Two’s face changed. He shockingly shouted, “Han Sen!”

Chapter 3303 - The Universe is in Chaos

Chapter 3303 The Universe is in Chaos

It was very rare for Han Sen to have much free time. He was able to spend time with his wife and children and hang out with friends. His days lately had been pretty comfortable. Huangfu Jing, Lin Feng, Xie Qing King, and many others all wanted to feel the powers of the anti-material world. They kept looking for Han Sen to fight him. Each and every time, they ended up getting beaten. Now, Han Sen wielded the greatest power in the universe, but meeting a few of those people had become rather annoying.

It was not as if it was tricky dealing with them. It was just that those people loved to keep fighting. It was like he was playing a card game. To win every time led one to get bored pretty quickly. Plus, they would keep fighting for days on end. They would try and try without ever wanting to take a break.

“Bao’er should be okay with the Feng family.” Although Han Sen knew about Bao’er’s power and that nothing would happen to her, he still found himself rather worried about how she was doing.

Han Sen tried to use Super God Spirit mode to go through Outer Sky. After absorbing the power of the prototype replica, he noticed that if his body became a spirit body, he was able to go through the 33 skies. That made Han Sen very happy.

The only thing Han Sen did not like about it was the fact that he could only use his body to go through. He could not take anything with him. He could not bring Bao’er back to the geno universe.

He took the Break World gene from Bao’er. It was a tear-shaped crystal. Han Sen held the crystal and used a geno art to try and absorb it, but the crystal did not respond.

Han Sen hesitated. He put the Break World gene into his belly. He felt a weird power spread throughout his body. His cells rapidly started to change as the body's gene messages were updated.

“Break World gene plus five.”

When the weird power was gone, and his body stopped changing, Han Sen heard that familiar sound.

“One Break World gene only adds 5%. How Break World beasts must I kill to max out my Break World gene tally?” Han Sen felt depressed.

Break World elites were exceptionally rare. Unless Qin Xiu started to mass-produce Break World beasts, it would be incredibly hard to find Break World elites. They would also be even harder to kill once they were found.

“The 33 skies have many scary gene races. They should be Break World caliber. I wonder if their bodies can yield Break World genes for me too?” Han Sen thought about the 33 skies.

There were still a dozen skies that had not been broken. There were many scary gene races yet to be fought. Many of those beasts had Break World capabilities. If their bodies had Break World genes, Han Sen did not have to be afraid of lacking a sufficient amount of Break World genes for his own consumption and improvement.

“While Qin Xiu has not yet broken through the 33rd sky, I can bring the good stuff back. It will be better for me than to benefit Qin Xiu.” Han Sen made his mind up. He returned to the 33 skies.

Before Han Sen arrived at the Feng family castle, the ground quaked. The sky had a black dot in it.

“What is this?” People were soon shocked to realize the black dot was becoming bigger. It became a black hole that sucked everything around into it.

When Han Sen saw the black hole, his face changed. That was because the presence of the black hole let out was not a presence from that universe. It was a presence from the geno universe.

“Did Qin Xiu break the 33 skies? How could he have accomplished things so quickly?” Han Sen did not believe it. He made Bao'er and the Zhao sisters stay in the Feng family castle. He went toward that black hole.

Before he could get much closer to the black hole, he felt a weird power come from that vortex. It was a main and reverse power that had combined to form a swirl. Ordinary creatures could not combat this power. Their bodies would be torn to shreds.

Han Sen entered Super God Spirit mode. He went through the black hole. His face looked dire.

The geno universe was on the other side of the black hole. The black hole pierced and bridged the two universes.

“It looks like Qin Xiu accomplished what he was striving for, but I will confess that these black holes seem rather odd. They have pierced and bridged the two universes, but it seems as if they do not go through the 33 skies.” Han Sen frowned and wondered what was going on.

The two universes were pierced and bridged through space. There were some strong changes.

The powers of the two universes created tension in the black hole. Within that tension, and with the power of the universes, the place around the black hole had some scary changes.

Many creatures that were already on top of the food chain felt the anti-universe power. They started to break the world.

Suddenly, they were unable to break the world, but it was only a matter of time before they did.

Han Sen quickly realized that when the black hole expanded to a certain level, it stopped expanding. It did not close, however. It was like there was a windpipe to keep the two universal powers constantly swapping.

“It looks like Qin Xiu did not really break through the 33 skies, but I don't want what he might have done to drive this gap in between both universes.” Han Sen looked upon this event with full seriousness.

Although the 33 skies were never fully broken open, the exchange between the two black holes was as big as two universes.

Both universes had strong creatures breaking into the black hole. They wanted to visit another universe.

Nearby, a Destroyed elite ran out through the black hole. Han Sen did not know if he could safely go to the other side through the black hole.

Where Han Sen could not see, two of the worlds had powerful creatures trying to visit another universe by entering the black hole. The world was in chaos.

In the geno hall, the 12 Annihilation main gods gathered around. God Hall Leader seemed serious.

Light Goddess looked serious as she said, "Mister Leader, in the space of our universes, it seemed something has pierced and bridged the main and reverse universes. It is a sign of the 33 skies being broken. Qin Xiu really managed to achieve it."

"This was expected, but none of us knew it would happen this quickly." God Hall Leader sighed.

"What do we do? Should we stop them?" Light Goddess asked.

God Hall Leader shook his head. "Your powers are not the best they can be yet. The main and the reverse universes have been pierced through. This might enable you guys to recover your powers. It is not entirely a bad thing."

"If the 33 skies can be pierced through, it will be very bad for us. Our power is at 90% now. We can still fight." Moment God was someone who loved to fight.

God Hall Leader coldly said, "With the geno tablet suppressing the 33rd sky, even if they find a spirit that makes it to the 33rd sky, to pierce through all 33 skies would not be so easy. You guys shouldn't worry. Use this as a chance. Use this as a special time to recover your god powers. It can be a boon for you."

Chapter 3304 - Life Soul Creates Chaos

Chapter 3304 Life Soul Creates Chaos

In the 33 skies, Shoot Shadow and a group of God Chaos Party members were excited as they looked at the universe's hole. They had been working on this for billions of years. Now that Qin Xiu had become the leader, and not even for a long amount of time, they had managed to break a dozen skies. Despite that, he had created so many universe holes that punctured and bridged the two universes. It shocked many of the God Chaos Party members. The people who stood by Bury Path God sighed. They were starting to change their opinions of him.

Bury Path God started to look awfully heavy. He did not know how Qin Xiu had managed to accomplish what he had done, but he thought this must have had something to do with Shoot Shadow controlling the life soul test subject Sky King.

They looked at Shoot Shadow. He looked very red. He looked more excited than any other scary creature.

Qin Xiu's body came from space. All the God Chaos Party members immediately bowed to show their respect.

Qin Xiu coldly said to Shoot Shadow, "Shoot Shadow, you can start."

Shoot Shadow excitedly went forward. Bury Path God and the others all looked confused. They did not know what Qin Xiu was doing.

Not long later, they saw Shoot Shadow bring 100 beasts forth. They were pulling a giant copper stove forward. The big beasts were not Break World beasts, but they were god-class genes races with an ultimate body. Many beasts were needed to pull that 9-foot-tall copper stove. They looked as if they were having trouble doing so.

The copper stove sank into the ground. The 100 big beasts were trying their best to pull it forward. It was just about enough to drag the copper stove forward. It left a deep trench in the ground.

The copper stove was pulled in front of Qin Xiu before coming to a stop. After that, the 100 big beasts were almost unable to stand. Their legs trembled. A few of them were weak. Some of them were heaving up a white froth.

Shoot Shadow politely bowed and said, "Mister Leader, everything is ready."

"Turn it on," Qin Xiu coldly said.

"Yes, Master," Shoot Shadow replied. He walked in front of the copper stove, holding each side of the stove. The Break World powers burned madly. In the end, he shouted. He had barely opened a small gap in the lid of the copper stove.

Boom!

A black flame came out of the copper stove. It was like a volcano erupting into the sky. The copper stove and stone lid blasted away with Shoot Shadow.

"Life souls." Bury Path God and the others were shocked.

Whatever came out of the copper stove was not a black flame. It was a countless number of spirit bodies that looked like monsters. They were like demons crawling out of hell.

They came crawling out of the copper stove. They went into the universe hole.

It was unknown how many life souls were in the copper stove. Even Bury Path God and the others could not believe what they were seeing. They could not believe Qin Xiu had that many life souls in his possession.

They thought they were overestimating Qin Xiu by believing he had over a hundred life souls already. Now, at least 10,000 life souls had come streaming out of the stove.

There were ghosts like angels, Buddhas, dragons, god birds, and all other types of life souls. They all came pouring out,

shooting up and into the sky. Even Bury Path God felt cold and dim in the witness of this scene.

There were so many life souls. If they all became Break World beasts, things would have been absurdly scary.

Many life souls went drilling through the hole in the universe. They drilled their way out of the universe. Some life souls entered the geno universe. Some life souls entered the universe of kingdoms. It was like a sky full of dandelions. They brought their scary seeds to every corner of the two universes.

When Han Sen saw a life soul near the hole in the universe, his face changed.

Previously, he had seen creatures of the universe of kingdoms travel through the universal hole to reach the geno universe. The creatures of the universe of creatures had been suppressed by the geno universe. Weaker creatures were crushed and blown up.

Even top-class creatures of the universe of kingdoms visiting the geno universe were suppressed and prohibited from using their powers. It was not harmful.

These life souls were different. Life souls that went to the geno universe were not suppressed by the rules of the universe. They went to all sorts of planets.

Han Sen felt a chill. He saw five life souls were coming into the area. He did not know how many went to other areas. Han Sen could not imagine what consequences the life souls would bring to the geno universe.

“Die!” Han Sen used the Dongxuan Aura. He raced into the life souls that were flying, but Han Sen noticed the Dongxuan Aura that had already reached Break World status and could not touch the life souls.

“The life souls and I are the same when I turned on Super God Spirit mode. Are they just spirit bodies?” Han Sen now understood that only spirit bodies were not affected by powers.

Han Sen looked frozen. He suddenly entered Super God Spirit mode. His heart jumped. He teleported in front of a tiger-like life soul. He threw a punch at the life soul.

Boom!

Han Sen blew up the tiger-like life soul. Han Sen's body promptly flashed away. Seven to eight life souls were broken near the system. They became starlight and quickly vanished.

Han Sen thought, "It looks like these Super God Spirit bodies are useless against materials. But to spirit bodies, it is useful."

While watching Han Sen go and kill a few of the life souls was impressive to many, to the life souls were fleeing to a different universe, the act was nothing. More life souls went into the other universe.

There was a life soul that was rather like a black dragon. It went into the Dragon system. It was heading for a dragon xenogeneic that was asleep. It entered that dragon xenogeneic's body.

The dragon xenogeneic was sleeping soundly. It suddenly woke up and roared to the sky. Its body dramatically changed. Black flames burned across it. Its back developed large black spikes. The dragon's wings kept growing. They developed backside hooks on them.

The dragon xenogeneic mutated fast. Its presence became scarier and scarier. It created a power that was the opposite of the world. It was going to break the world.

This scene kept happening in both universes. Powerful creatures were invaded by life souls and combined with them. The creatures quickly mutated.

Although not all the life souls invaded powerful creatures, a lot of them did.

"What is that?" Huangfu Jing brought 100 young men to kill xenogeneics in Space Garden. She suddenly saw a weird xenogeneic in front of them. That xenogeneic was like a tyrannosaurus rex. It burned with a black flame. Its back had many visible bones. Its eyes looked like they were holding black flames within them. It was like a demon that had come from hell.

A Sky Palace young man looked at the star tyrannosaurus rex curiously and asked, "Isn't that a star tyrannosaurus rex? Why

does it look so strange?”

“You guys should head back to camp right now.” Upon seeing the star tyrannosaurus rex, Huangfu Jing looked gravely serious.

Chapter 3305 - Star Tyrannosaurus Rex

Chapter 3305 Star Tyrannosaurus Rex

“Teacher Huangfu, it is just a star tyrannosaurus rex,” a young Dragon man excitedly said. “With your power, you can kill any god-class gene race. You can even kill a mutant god-class gene race. Something like that isn’t worthy of being your rival either. Therefore, would it not be a good thing for us to spectate your battle?” “Go back to the base! Otherwise, if you die, it won’t be on me.” Huangfu Jing looked serious. Her body gathered up some time and space powers. She was in Super God Spirit mode. Before the star tyrannosaurus rex arrived, Huangfu Jing’s body flashed. It was like she had teleported behind the star tyrannosaurus rex. Her legs came down like a battleax.

Dong!

Scary power hit the star tyrannosaurus rex in the back of the head. It was like she was striking a block of steel. Huangfu Jing’s slashing power was not even able to leave the slightest mark on her foe’s skull.

Huangfu Jing went silent. The young man, who had been happy, opened his eyes and mouth wide. He had been rendered unable to speak.

He knew how scary Huangfu Jing was. Even top-class elites from the three high races were unable to defeat her in combat. Her attack, which seemed perfect by all accounts, could not harm the star tyrannosaurus rex at all. It was something that seemed impossible to believe.

“Roar!” The star tyrannosaurus rex roared into the sky. It raised its head and shook Huangfu Jing in the sky. Its roaring sound was like a spreading shockwave.

All the creatures were attacked by the shockwave, and they all turned into dust because of it. Even the powerful plant xenogeneics suffered the same fate.

Blergh!

A few young men up front were attacked by the shockwave. Their mouths spilled blood as they flew backward. While they were flying backward, their bodies kept breaking.

Huangfu Jing suddenly appeared in front of the young men. Her time and space powers spread like flowers to inhibit the shockwave from dealing damage to them.

Her space powers were transparent like an invisible screen, yet they blocked the shockwaves. She was also affected by the shockwave. Huangfu Jing's body fell backward. She left two deep trenches with her legs in the ground.

“Run!” Huangfu Jing coldly yelled. Her time and space powers exploded again. She stopped falling back and blocked the scary shockwaves.

The young men looked as if they had woken up from a dream. They collected their wounded and returned to the base.

The star tyrannosaurus rex noticed it was unable to overcome Huangfu Jing's time and space powers, so it became incredibly angry. Its powerful back legs picked up power, making its body fly toward Huangfu Jing like a launched cannonball.

Its body was huge, but its speed was crazy. It was so fast that it was like it had teleported in front of Huangfu Jing. It struck the time and space barrier.

Katcha!

Huangfu Jing's time and space powers broke like glass. Huangfu Jing coughed up some blood out. Her body was like a wave as she fell back. Her legs cleaved a trench through the ground of a few thousand feet long.

The star tyrannosaurus rex roared into the sky. It was headed for Huangfu Jing. Its body was shining with stars. It was like a meteor shower. Its scary power made the sky shake.

Huangfu Jing's Super God Spirit mode had time and space elements. It was not hard to dodge the attack, but there were lots of geniuses and young people behind her who had come there to study. If she dodged it, the many young men would be killed.

Huangfu Jing did not have the heart to save everyone, but this was Space Garden. It was where humans called home in the geno universe. If she retreated, everything humanity had achieved would be thrown away with the death of these people.

These young people were the hope and light of every other race. If they all died there, on that day, Space Garden would be abandoned by all other races. It might even end up being the enemy of the universe.

Thus, Huangfu Jing did not want to fall back. Her eyes looked bright. Her time and space powers completely exploded. Her hands pushed forward. Her powers twisted time and space.

The star tyrannosaurus rex's power pierced through the time and space swirl. It created a scary power that broke the armor along Huangfu Jing's arms. Her hand hit her chest. She flew away.

Boom!

Huangfu Jing's body punched through a forest. She broke down many plant xenogeneics in her fall. She was extremely bloody and could no longer stand.

Huangfu Jing's personality was one of fighting fire with fire. She used force to overcome force. She wasn't great when it came to defense. She hadn't broken the world either. Her power was much worse than the star tyrannosaurus rex, which had managed to break the world.

The star tyrannosaurus rex made one attack and succeeded. It became more powerful. It was still combined with the life soul, which made it stronger and stronger. Its Break World rate grew higher and higher. The Break World power was becoming scarier and scarier.

The star tyrannosaurus rex turned into a light. It was going to finish off Huangfu Jing, who was still struggling to stand up. A young man looked back and screamed.

The light was all around. Huangfu Jing stood up. She was no longer planning on falling back. She forced her time and space powers to rise and build a shield for her. She wanted to block the star tyrannosaurus rex's next attack.

Anyone with a pair of eyes could tell Huangfu Jing was too wounded. She would not be able to endure another one of those mighty hits.

Pang!

The star tyrannosaurus rex hit Huangfu Jing. A sword air broke space and came. An overbearing sword air slashed the light. It did not break the star tyrannosaurus rex's light, but it made the star tyrannosaurus rex's body fall back.

The sword air broke. Gu Qingcheng's body appeared in the shattering sword air.

The star tyrannosaurus rex kept attacking. Another sword air came down on the star tyrannosaurus rex's light. It was a white crystal great sword. The person holding the sword was a holy lady with white wings.

The lady was like an angel who was blasted into the sky. She flapped her wings and tried to stabilize her body.

The star tyrannosaurus rex became a light. Its attacks did not stop. It was still going for Huangfu Jing. There was suddenly the shadow of a gold man standing in front of the star tyrannosaurus rex. He had the figure of a gold Buddha. He hit the star tyrannosaurus rex.

Lin Feng, who was very good when it came to defense, managed to block the attacks of the star tyrannosaurus rex. Its power was also weakened by Little Angel and Gu Qingcheng, but Lin Feng's body still stumbled back. He spewed out blood. His gold armor had many cracks.

"Where did this monster come from?" Gu Qingcheng looked at the star tyrannosaurus rex and frowned.

“I do not know. I only know that we must kill it at all costs.”
Huangfu Jing gnashed her teeth and stood up. Her body broke space and vanished. She went behind the star tyrannosaurus rex. Her legs struck the legs of the star tyrannosaurus rex.

“Not bad!” Gu Qingcheng was not slow. Her greatsword had a shocking sky sword air arise. It was headed for the neck of the star tyrannosaurus rex.

Little Angel and Lin Feng did not speak. One palm and one sword attacked both sides of the star tyrannosaurus rex’s rib bones.

Four people attacked the star tyrannosaurus rex together, but the star tyrannosaurus rex roared into the sky. The sonic powers had become visible.

Huangfu Jing, Gu Qingcheng, Little Angel, and Lin Feng were also stopped by the sonic power. They were only one inch away from the star tyrannosaurus rex’s skin, but they could not make contact with their foe.

They were attacked by the shockwave. Their mouths, ears, eyes, and nose profusely bled. They were badly injured.

Chapter 3306 - God Descending

Chapter 3306 God Descending

Roar! The body of the star tyrannosaurus rex expanded. It made a roar that shocked the sky. It blasted Huangfu Jing, Gu Qingcheng, and the others away. Lin Feng had trouble getting back on his feet and balancing. He wiped away the blood on his sleeves. He looked at the star tyrannosaurus rex and said, "This is a star tyrannosaurus rex. How has it managed to break the world?"

"I do not know how it has managed to break the world. If we are unable to kill it, Space Garden will be in big danger." Gu Qingcheng was holding her greatsword. She pointed it at the star tyrannosaurus rex. Her sword mind kept rising.

Huangfu Jing did not speak. She flashed next to the star tyrannosaurus rex and moved quickly. She was like a war machine attacking the star tyrannosaurus rex from different angles.

Because she teleported so fast, it looked like there were many of her attacking the star tyrannosaurus rex from many different angles.

Knee, elbow, leg, palm, fist, finger, and all kinds of raging power struck the star tyrannosaurus rex. Huangfu Jing's bones were going to crack, but all her different attacks were unable to break the star tyrannosaurus rex's defenses.

Roar!

Gu Qingcheng and a few people were about to save them when they suddenly heard a roaring sound come out of the bushes. A snow-white tiger with four wings came soaring forth. It was another Break World creature.

Gu Qingcheng's and Lin Feng's expressions changed. There were already two Break World creatures there. They did not

know how many Break World creatures might have been prowling around Space Garden.

Such scary existences were frightening. Just one of them had proven disastrous. They could not imagine the carnage to transpire if there were a few more of those things showing up, or what kind of damage they would do to Space Garden.

In fact, Space Garden had more than two Break World beasts. Although the life souls had randomly entered the universe, they chose which creatures to take control of. They picked the most powerful life forces they could. That was especially so when it came to selecting xenogeneics. They were the type of creatures that attracted life souls.

Space Garden had many, many big xenogeneics. They drew many life souls that were around. It made many xenogeneics suddenly mutate.

The success rate of life souls and xenogeneics combining was still fairly low. Out of 10 life souls, only one could successfully combine. While that was a low figure, one was scary enough.

Ji Yanran was fighting an earl-class xenogeneic. She wanted to practice her power when she suddenly saw a mountain come crumbling down like a breaking wave from the sea. A big red snake, which was 3– feet long, suddenly emerged. Its eyes burned with a red flame. It looked at Ling'er, who was behind Ji Yanran.

Boom!

A blood flame fired out. It turned into a sky full of fire sea heading for Ji Yanran and Ling'er.

Ji Yanran's body moved. She fell back. The sea of fire that faced them was too much to handle. With her speed, she was unable to avoid the radius of the sea of fire.

Ji Yanran had to gather up power. She slashed at the sea of fire, but the power on the knife was melted by the bloody fires. The knife in her hand turned into steel juice.

Ji Yanran's hand was burned by the fire. The mother and the daughter were on the cusp of being swallowed by the bloody

fires.

“Damn it!” Ling’er screamed. Her body was wrapped in white fire. Her entire body was like a spirit body. She released a very powerful spirit body to create white light. It shielded the mother and daughter.

The blood fire landed on the shield, but it was unable to break its defense.

Ling’er’s body floated. She pointed at the big red snake and madly said, “You annoying little worm! How dare you hurt my mother! You have made me very mad!”

“You little bug! So, what? Who cares if you’re mad?” The blood snake spoke the human language in response. Its scary snakehead looked like it had the face of a human. It looked like a human-faced snake.

Ling’er looked at the bloody big snake and said, “I am going to beat you.”

“Ha! Ha! In that case, come at me,” the bloody big snake said. Its bloody fires exploded again. It was burned by the blood flames around, conjuring a sea of blood.

A tornado-like bloody fire came out of the big snake’s human face. It was going toward Ling’er and Ji Yanran.

“Ling’er, be careful!” Ji Yanran wanted to grab Ling’er, who was floating in the air.

Ling’er’s body flashed. She went toward the bloody fire tornado.

Pang!

The bloody fire tornado broke Ling’er’s fist. The white light-looking small fist hit the human face snakehead. The human face snake made a wretched scream.

The scream barely sounded and suddenly stopped. Its body looked like it had been melted by the sun. It turned into nothing and faded into the haze of a white shadow. A red crystal that looked like an eye fell.

Ji Yanran opened her mouth wide as she stared at Ling'er. Although she knew Ling'er had inherited Han Sen's body and would be very strong, it was still hard for her to believe a mad Ling'er could be that strong.

In fact, Ling'er was born with a Super God Spirit mode. She was no worse than Han Sen before his Super God Spirit mode broke the world. Plus, that human face snake had just combined with a life soul, so its Break World rate was bound to be low. It was not yet used to wielding Break World powers. That was how Ling'er had been able to slay the beast.

"Mom, are you OK?" Ling'er looked how she did earlier. She returned to Ji Yanran.

"I am fine." Ji Yanran shook her head, but she looked serious as she said, "We have to go back to the base."

Inside Outer Sky, many scary creatures combining with life souls. Littleflower, Xie Qing King, and the others were fighting them. They were having a difficult time.

Xie Qing King was shining with a silver light. He was madly fighting a big ape. His fist and the big ape's fist collided. Neither of them fell, but the big ape was brave. It also had a lot more power. Although Xie Qing King stood straight and did not fall back, the ground around his feet started to break. His fists bled. There was blood above his fists. The bones inside his hands were visible. It looked like the bones were going to break.

Tang Zhen Liu was having a bad fight too. He was with Yi Dong Mu, Snowball, and Little Star. They were fighting a weird bug man. The bug man was extremely fast and could dodge all of their attacks.

The bug man's sharp claws were like blades. While it was flashing, his body left many marks on them.

The universe was having crazy fights everywhere. It was not just the geno universe experiencing this. Even the universe of kingdoms was suffering this kind of turmoil.

In the Extreme King, an evil bird with four talons was engaged in a fight. Everywhere it went, it left pieces like sharp blades.

The inside of the kingdom was little more than a mess. Mountains and buildings were ripped open. The blades in the ground were like trenches.

God only knew how many Extreme King people had suddenly been killed. The blood dyed the land red as cries and screams erupted everywhere. It was like a living hell.

“God, save my son. I am willing to do anything!” An old woman with white hair was holding a young man whose leg had been cut off. He was bleeding everywhere. She was screaming.

A body emerged from the shadows. It was like a sky god descending. He looked at the Extreme King woman who was begging and coldly said, “I am the god that controls time. I can do as you wish, but do not forget your promise.”

Chapter 3307 - Who Is Evil?

Chapter 3307 Who Is Evil?

“Moment... Beautiful...” Moment God looked emotionless. She drew her finger across space. That scary, four-taloned bird’s body looked as if it went through a thousand lifetimes. Its life soul combined with its body much faster. To combine with a life soul was a very dangerous endeavor. Not many creatures survived the arduous process. Now, Moment God had sped up the combining speed by a million times. Thus, the body and life soul were experiencing significant problems.

The four-taloned, evil bird’s face twisted grotesquely. Afterward, its body instantly exploded. It turned into a bloody mist that went everywhere.

Moment God did not stop. Time all around her crawled to a standstill. She stepped out from the other side of the system. Another Break World creature was destroying things there.

The Break World beast was killed by Moment God in the same manner, prompting legions of people to pray to Moment God. Weird power flowed through them all from the air. The powers eventually drifted in the direction of Moment God Temple. It made Moment God Temple brighter. Moment God’s body grew brighter and brighter.

It was not just Moment God Temple that lit up. Many god temples in the geno hall glowed with a shocking sky god light. All the god powers from all the god temples exploded.

Blergh!

Lin Feng’s mouth spewed blood. Even so, his body was not reeling back. He blocked the four-winged white tiger’s claw light.

The gold light that protected his body was perforated. His chest was torn through, leaving three bloody scrapes behind. The marks were so deep that his organs were visible.

Behind Lin Feng, Little Angel's body was on the ground. Blood was everywhere as she stood back up. The tip of the white crystal greatsword she held in one of her hands had been cut off.

The star tyrannosaurus rex madly approached. Lin Feng was unable to fight it. Little Angel was wounded, but she rose her broken sword and tried slashing the scary star tyrannosaurus rex

“Roar!” A mad roar shook the ground. The shadow of a gold beast flew to the scene. It struck the star tyrannosaurus rex and its light.

Boom!

The ground quaked. The ultimate light and gold light shadow fell back. The gold light shadow was Golden Growler.

It fought against the star tyrannosaurus rex. Golden Growler's forehead was already bleeding gold blood, but its body's gold light shone. It madly roared. A big gold door came out from its mouth.

The star tyrannosaurus rex seemed to realize that it had encountered a worthy adversary. It stared at Golden Growler and the gold door he was vomiting. It was roaring at the golden door, wanting to test it out.

The sound hit the golden door, but the golden door did nothing. It slowly opened via its own volition. It had a line of gold light.

On the other side, Gu Qingcheng and Huangfu Jing stopped following the white tiger. Huangfu Jing used her time and space powers to teleport. The four-winged white tiger was strong, but it was unable to hurt her.

Gu Qingcheng's sword was like a shocking flood. An overbearing sword air was blown into the sky, but it only managed to stop a few of the four-winged white tiger's attacks.

Boom! Boom! Boom! Boom! Boom! Boom!

The ground was shaking. The forests were shaking. A steel tree at the end of the forest, which was as tall as a tower, was coming. It was a plant Break World beast. It was headed for the human city in Space Garden.

“Let me handle this.” Huangfu Jing’s eyes looked like they were on fire.

“Sure.” Gu Qingcheng followed the sword movements. A sword light broke space and went to the scary steel tree.

The people and spirits that could go there were elites who had endured countless life-and-death moments. Even though the situation was dire, no one was actually losing all of their hope that these trials could be overcome. No one prayed for the aid of a God Spirit, and no God Spirit went to Space Garden. Only the elites of Space Garden held strong to battle the Break World beasts with their own volition.

In the Tianxia System, Wang Yuhang rode his bike and broke space. He was going to Outer Sky to see what happened to Littleflower.

Suddenly, a black hole formed in the sky. A life soul, which looked like a sky demon spirit and was wearing a crown, appeared and headed straight for Wang Yuhang.

“What is this?” Wang Yuhang saw the life soul and threw a punch at it.

His power was unable to touch the life soul. The life soul was like a ghost that went through his fist. It went into his body.

Wang Yuhang’s head massively ached. He was thrust into agony. He clutched his head and screamed as his body blazed with transparent fire.

There were lots of fights going on in Outer Sky as well. The fights were worse than the fights in Space Garden. Outer Sky had many more strong elites than Space Garden did, so many life souls went there. One out of four life souls went to that realm.

The base was broken. The Very High were fighting. Littleflower entered his king spirit body. He used his holy

body power to trap a few Break World beasts, but he could not spend time doing anything else.

“Help!” Ning Yue kept running while screaming. He had tears running out of the corners of his eyes.

A Break World beast with nine heads was chasing Ning Yue and Sheep.

As he was running, Sheep screamed, “Boss! Do not chase me! I am so skinny and chewy! I do not taste good! You should go and chase that person who does not look like a man or a woman! He tastes the best!”

With Sheep’s power, he would not have made it to the geno universe. Sheep had been holding the legs of the Han family for a long time. By remaining faithful, he had procured many benefits. He made it out of the sanctuaries and remained close with the Han family in the Alliance. He had only just arrived in the geno universe.

Only a few days later after arriving, he was witnessing this most recent disaster. It made Sheep so depressed that he wanted to start coughing up blood.

Ning Yue heard Sheep’s declaration for favoring the Break World beast eating him instead. It made him shocked and scared. He cried and yelled, “If you want to eat, eat Sheep! He tastes the best! He is very fat and soft!”

“You horrible person,” Sheep angrily said. “How do you know I am fat and soft? I bet you always wanted to eat me!”

“Shut the hell up!” the nine-headed beast shouted with annoyance. He punched the ground. The explosive power broke the ground. The ground collapsed. Sheep and Ning Yue fell deep into the hole that formed.

“I really hate guys like this who are annoying people that cry and moan constantly.” It seemed that the nine-headed monster was very manly. He lifted a fist and threw a punch at the deep hole.

His fist was bigger than a room. The fist’s shadow covered both Sheep and Ning Yue.

“Boss... Help me... Actually, I am a son of yours who you lost many years ago.” Sheep was so scared, he climbed up and tried to obey his villain.

“No, I do not have a pussy son like you.” The giant fist of the nine-headed monster continued its damning descend downward.

Boom!

The rocks around them fell as the ground was punctured. The impact left a deep hole. Sheep was holding his legs. As he laid on the floor with his eyes closed, he screamed, “I am going to die... I am going to die...”

Soon after, he noticed that the nine-headed monster’s giant fist did not actually land on him. It was still two inches away, but it had not come down.

Not far away from him, Ning Yue was kneeling on the floor. He was holding the ground. One hand was holding a little green sword. The little sword and Ning Yue were glowing with a green flame. It blocked the nine-headed beast’s fist.

Ning Yue lowered his head and coldly asked, “Who did you call a pussy?”

Chapter 3308 - Sky King's Identity

Chapter 3308 Sky King's Identity

“People like you...” The nine-headed monster looked frozen. It felt a scary sword air explode from Ning Yue's body. It stumbled back a few steps. Ning Yue got up off the ground. He was holding the small green sword. His face was very cold. All the fear and weakness he previously exhibited were gone. He was like an entirely different person. Katcha!

The nine-headed monster's arms, which were going to hit Ning Yue and Sheep, had a sword air come out from it. An arm was cut off. The nine-headed monster squealed. Its broken arm bled like a fountain of bloody, red water.

“I am going to kill you!” All of the nine-headed monster's heads roared together. Nine different powers gathered together. Another fist deployed nine evil lights. They madly punched at Ning Yue.

Ning Yue let the little green sword go. He allowed the little sword to float in front of him. He did not look at the scary power that came from the little green sword. A man and a sword did not move.

As the nine evil lights were coming closer, Ning Yue did not move a muscle. The little green sword made a buzzing noise. It released a strange sword cry. It turned into a green peacock that went straight for Ning Yue.

Boom!

The nine evil lights detonated on Ning Yue. Everything around seemed to rise up. The nine evil lights shattered.

Sheep was hiding behind Ning Yue. His eyes were wide open. Within the nine lights, a green color kept spreading. The nine god lights could not get closer.

As the nine god lights faded, Ning Yue was still standing where he had been. He looked unharmed, but his body was adorned in beautiful, green feather clothing. He was like a proud, green peacock.

Ning Yue looked into the sky. He lifted his lips to smile and said, "I am back..."

"What nonsense are you talking about?" The nine-headed weird beast roared. He threw more punches at Ning Yue, one after another.

Ning Yue calmly looked at the nine-headed monster, whose futile strikes could not accomplish anything. His feather clothing had many peacock feathers coming out. They turned into many green sword lights.

The nine-headed monster's nine god light came again. It was pierced by a green light. No matter how many nine god lights the nine-headed monster unleashed, the same results happened every time.

On top of that, Ning Yue's body was decked in more and more peacock feathers as time went by. The nine-headed monster was unable to stop it. A green sword light suddenly pierced through its head and broke it. That couldn't be stopped either.

The head immediately grew back.

The nine-headed monster madly roared, "You cannot kill me! I am going to rip you apart!"

After that, the nine-headed monster raised its head. It was going to jump on Ning Yue.

Ning Yue squinted his eyes. The feathers on the peacock's train were lined up straight behind him. He became a sky full of sword lights going for the nine-headed monster.

Pang! Pang! Pang! Pang!

The nine-headed monster tried its hardest to swing its fists, but there were more and more sword lights piercing through its body and head. Suddenly, its body and nine heads were broken.

The nine-headed monster's giant body turned into a blood mist. It did not heal itself.

"Holy crap! This person, who is not a guy and not a girl, is so strong." Sheep's mouth was agape in awe of the spectacle. He could not believe Ning Yue, who was such a noble-looking peacock, was the same Ning Yue as the one that was always a wimp. He just couldn't picture it. He was too used to seeing him cry all day long.

"Let's go. We now have extra big trouble." The feathers on Ning Yue's body had become wings. He prepared his body to fly up. Suddenly, he turned into a green light and disappeared into the sky.

Sheep realized what was happening. He looked in Ning Yue's direction and shouted, "Wait for me! Do not leave me!"

A green peacock feather floated down. It scared Sheep. He thought Ning Yue was going to kill him.

The peacock feather stopped near Sheep. It bent into a curve to carry Sheep up and away at a speed to break through space. Suddenly, he flew into the sky.

Very High and Mirror Lake was host to many elites fighting for their lives, but Outer Sky had more and more Break World beasts showing up. They could not control it anymore.

Yu Shanxin stepped forward. His feet moved like they were stepping on a lotus flower. He stepped on the back of a phoenix-like Break World beast. No matter how that weird bird flew, Yu Shanxin was practically attached to its back. The beast couldn't shake its rider.

Although Yu Shanxin could not beat the Break World beast, the Break World beast could do nothing to hurt Yu Shanxin.

"It looks like it is my fortuitous time as the silkworm is now done," Yu Shanxin said with a sigh.

He felt as if chains had been unlocked within his body. It made Yu Shanxin's body harder to touch. He followed the phoenix-like Break World beast that was flying in the sky.

In the seven kingdoms, there were many Break World beasts. The number of Break World beasts was less than the number invading the geno universe. Even so, the seven kingdoms were incurring significant damage.

Fortunately, the seven kingdoms had Break World elites to safeguard their realms. Furthermore, they believed in God Spirits. They had the protection of the God Spirits. Things there were not as bad as they were in the geno universe. The fights were not so devastating.

Han Sen had initially planned on flying back to the Space Garden, but he didn't move. Ancient Devil suddenly arrived before him.

"Han Sen, are you interested in going to the 33 skies?" Ancient Devil knew Han Sen was there, which was why he looked for him.

"I do not have the time for that right now." After saying that, Han Sen readied himself to leave.

Ancient Devil asked, "If we do not put the main and the reverse universal tracks back together, how many Break World beasts do you think you will be able to kill? Plus, the targets of the life souls are not just xenogeneics. They might even possess your family and friends. Are you going to kill them too?"

Han Sen looked at Ancient Devil and asked, "What do you mean?"

He knew Ancient Devil was right. No matter how strong his power was, he could not kill all the life souls singlehandedly. He would not be able to keep everyone he cared about safe.

Ancient Devil looked at the black hole in the sky as he said, "If I have guessed things correctly, Sky King must have woken up."

"What is Sky King's history?" Han Sen guessed this might have something to do with Sky King. He had only just broken the world, yet he could use many of the weapon gene races located in the Soldier Knife Sky. Plus, Qin Xiu needing him so

badly had to mean something. It was enough for Han Sen to make some predictions and judgments.

“Back then, God Chaos Party brought down the geno hall,” Ancient Devil said. “In the end, the last god hall leader successfully rebooted the universe. The results of doing that were far from perfect, but it was not as if it had been a useless thing to do. The universe of kingdom’s universal rules are very broken. The buffer zone between the two universes was split into 33 skies. That did not happen suddenly. The old leader prepared for this a long time ago.”

“What does that mean?” Han Sen asked with a frown.

Ancient Devil smiled. “To break the supremacy of the God Spirits, a new order must be built to take over. The 33 skies are the new god world the old leader wanted. After the geno hall was destroyed, the 33 skies were to become the center between both universes and control the process of reincarnation between all living things. It was to be beyond everything.”

Chapter 3309 - Evacuation

Chapter 3309 Evacuation

“You wait here.” Han Sen did not allow Ancient Devil to keep talking. His mind jumped, so he vanished. When Han Sen’s body stopped moving, he was in Space Garden. The Dongxuan Aura covered all of Space Garden. All of its images sprung to life. This was the time when the big snake attacked Ji Yanran. Han Sen was going to save her, but he watched Ling’er adopt the form of her Super God Spirit mode and lay waste to the big and bloody snake.

Knowing they were both OK, Han Sen flashed his body outside of the base.

He saw a cow-headed monster with demonic wings on its back. It was attacking the base. Qin Xuan, Zero, Exquisite, and Moment Queen were attacking the monster that had the head of a cow.

The monster with the cow head kept quaking the earth. No one was able to block its powerful attacks. The base’s power collapsed. Many humans, spirits, and young men in the base were hurt.

Of the elites that remained, none of them were good when it came to defenses. They were not like Lin Feng. They could barely block the assault of the monster with the head of a cow. Qin Xuan and Zero were injured.

The young men had never experienced a cataclysm like this before. No matter how much of a genius they were, when they were crushed like that, they could only be afraid and cry.

After the monster with the head of a cow shook the ground again, there was a tsunami of earth and soil. It rose right in the base. It seemed as if no one was able to put an end to its attacks.

Zero and Moment Goddess attacked from the side. They could not fight straight on.

A shadow appeared in front of the base. It flicked its finger to fire a coin that stuck to the cow-headed monster's forehead. The monster with the head of a cow fell to the ground. It struggled to get back up. It was like it had been pushed down with the weight of a mountain.

"Han Sen!" Qin Xuan saw the coin and understood who was coming.

"Mister Dollar!" The young people were shocked and happy. They finally saw the person from the legends alive and in the flesh. It was especially amazing that it happened at such a pivotal moment. They were extremely happy.

"Take care of our people," Han Sen said to Zero and Qin Xuan. He then stepped forward and disappeared into space.

Although Huangfu Jing and Gu Qingcheng were in danger, Han Sen did not go and save them. From what he was able to see, their situation was dangerous but not life-threatening. With their powers, unless the Break World beasts had a death wish, they could not really kill them.

Han Sen did not worry too much about Space Garden, so he used Galaxy Teleportation to reach Outer Sky. The situation there was far worse than it was for Space Garden.

The Very High were working hard to protect the old and weak people. They were in the middle of their evacuation efforts. Even so, they were getting attacked by scary Break World beasts, left, right, and center. Even the body of the Very High Leader was soaked in blood. The sky went red. One could not tell if that was the blood of the Break World beasts or the Very High.

Littleflower, Xie Qing King, and the others were all in the middle of a bad fight. Xie Qing King was badly bleeding silver blood. One of his arms fell off. His other fist was waving.

Ning Yue's peacock clothes had a sword light that shocked the world. He was fighting a Break World beast that looked like a giant god bird.

“Ning Yue broke the world! It looks like that mysterious little green sword is better than I could have possibly comprehended.” Han Sen was a little bit shocked by what he was witnessing, but he did not think it was entirely right. With Ning Yue’s mind, even without the little green sword, he would have broken the world sooner rather than later.

Littleflower fought a few Break World beasts, but his body had yet to bleed. He looked to be handling things very capably. Even if he didn’t break the world, Littleflower was still able to suppress the Break World beasts thanks to his king spirit body, along with the world king god’s time and space powers.

Han Yan had a sword spirit with her. A sword light was near her. She was fending off a Break World beast. Her Super God Spirit body was related to a spirit body, but this was a sword spirit body and not a body spirit.

There were too many Break World beasts invading Outer Sky. Han Sen was quickly able to count 20 Break World beasts there. He did not know how many more Break World beasts were lurking out there.

Plus, more Break World beasts were emerging from Outer Sky. There were more and more arriving.

Han Yufei was holding a strange umbrella. She was fighting a Break World beast. The power of the Break World beast was stronger than Han Yufei, but it was unable to harm her.

The umbrella transformed into a laser gun. Right after that, it turned into a shield that fired wires. It looked like her nifty umbrella was able to become anything and everything. It morphed to suit the precise situation she required.

Han Sen watched Mister White come out from Outer Sky. With every step he took, he left a footprint in the sky. He was not fighting the Break World beasts. Han Sen did not know what he was doing, but seeing him there made him feel better about the whole situation.

“With Mister White here, the Very High should be able to evacuate Outer Sky successfully.” Han Sen noticed Mister White look his way. He gave him a salute.

Seeing Mister White nod at him, Han Sen knew there would not be any more issues. He used Galaxy Teleportation to leave.

Not long after Han Sen left, Mister White walked to the edge of the Outer Sky's exit. The ground shook. There was a giant light in space. It locked onto the entirety of space.

The light formation was made from footprints. It sealed the exit to Outer Sky and blocked the Break World beasts that were in there.

The Break World beasts in Outer Sky were furious. They tried to break the formation of light. When they struck the formation of light, they were unable to attack it. The formation of light absorbed their powers. It locked up the area even more.

The Very High and many other elites felt a great swathe of relief. They looked at Mister White with gratitude. There were many Break World beasts already in Outer Sky. If they all came out, all the Very High would die. They would not even be permitted to fall back.

Sky Palace was undergoing chaos too. The holy gourd vine was dancing. All the gourds were flying and firing beams of holy light to destroy everything.

Han Sen watched the holy gourd light do that. As he did, he knew they were possessed by life souls. They had combined with a life soul and were now breaking the world. Seeing this situation made him frown.

That was not the only terrifying scene in Sky Palace. White Jade Jing was revealed in space. It was glowing with a god light. The five cities and 12 towers were also like that. They were surrounded by holy air. An evil light went into the sky. Many scary Break World beasts emerged from there.

Han Sen saw a Break World beast that looked like a flying sky demon woman. She carried a mysterious power with her. Wherever she went, things turned to jade.

The dungeon that held 72 beasts opened, enabling many scary beasts to come rushing out. Their presences were very scary. They had all broken the world.

“Sky Palace will be unable to repel this.” Han Sen saw Sky Palace Leader and many Sky Palace elites battling. They wanted to evacuate the students of Sky Palace, but there were too many Sky Palace students. They had many more than the Very High. It was difficult to evacuate them. Many Sky Palace students were already dead.

Han Sen did not hesitate. He teleported to the planet where the Rebate lived and saw Yisha fighting a Break World beast badly. She was covering the Rebate people as they left.

Chapter 3310 - Student Meeting a Teacher

Chapter 3310 Student Meeting a Teacher

The Rebate were scared and scrambling into their airships. Many airships departed the atmosphere to escape Narrow Moon. The scary power of the Break World beasts was still descending all around them. Many airships were affected. Some of them blew up in the air, leading to the deaths of many people. Yisha tried her best to battle the Break World beasts, but her power still had a way to go before she could hope to break the world. Her Teeth Knife power could not serrate the skin of a Break World beast and draw blood. She had no choice but to watch the Break World beasts kill countless people across Narrow Moon.

Pang!

An airship was hit by a shockwave unleashed by a Break World beast's tail whip. It created a big hole. The ship lost control and rolled around in the air.

Many Rebate children were flung away as more kids cried helplessly inside the ship. It was a rescue ship designated to evacuate school children.

The Break World beast made a happy roar. It opened its mouth wide and moved to the kids who had been flung out of the ship. It also rushed to the ship. It was going to eat the ship and the kids.

Yisha gnashed her teeth. She knew she would be unable to defeat such monsters, but she still raised her knife to try and attack the Break World beast.

The overbearing teeth power struck the scaly armor the Break World beast was wearing. Blood went everywhere. The Break World beast opened its mouth and turned its attention to Yisha. It was going to swallow her.

Yisha's teeth power exploded with fury. A purple and black knife air blew into the sky. It was a sign she wanted to self-destruct.

Suddenly, Yisha felt a power enter her body. It turned her teeth power, which was inside her body, into nothing. It angered and shocked Yisha. She thought some other scary creature had just arrived.

When she turned around, she realized it was Han Sen who had come behind her. Han Sen put his hand on her back and gently said, "Student meeting a teacher. Let your student handle this matter."

After that, Han Sen's strong body strolled past Yisha. He went in front of her and threw a punch at the Break World beast.

The powerful Break World power of the Dongxuan Sutra dismembered the Break World beast. The giant monster was destroyed with one sole punch. A crystal that looked like a teardrop fell out of its remains.

After witnessing this, the Rebate survivors cheered. Yisha looked at Han Sen's back. She did not know how to feel. What she had just seen kept replaying in her head like a movie.

Back in the day, everyone had abandoned him. No one wanted to accept a crystallizer for a student. Because of a silly bet, she took him on as her own. Yisha never expected, not even in a million years, that her student would turn out to be her rival, Dollar.

She did not expect that student would become a legend of the universe and heralded as the greatest man to exist. Now, he had taken the time to save her and the Rebate.

All those complicated emotions were wrestling within = Yisha's heart. It made her unable to formulate a sentence in response.

Student. Enemy. Closest stranger.

"Break World beast killed: Red tail killed. Got Break World gene."

Han Sen reached out his hand to grab the Break World gene. He put it in his pocket and turned around. He bowed again and said, "Greetings, Teacher."

"Are you mocking me?" Yisha self-deprecatingly asked.

Han Sen shook his head. "If had not had your care back then, I would never have earned the chance to level up and gather resources. I would not have become the man I am today without your assistance. How could I ever forget you and your kindness? Once you became my teacher, you were forever my teacher. You are my teacher forever."

"Teacher, this is not the place to speak," Han Sen said to Yisha. "Please take the Rebate and depart Sky Palace. You cannot live here anymore. If you leave Sky Palace, your people will find greater safety. If you can, take the Rebate to Space Garden. That is the safest place."

Yisha knew this was not the time to talk. She looked at him with a complex mixture of emotions and nodded. She returned to the Rebate and commanded them to take a ship and leave.

Many Rebate people remembered Han Sen. Some people used to believe he was an enemy. They now looked at Han Sen differently. It felt as if he was from a different world.

"Things are hard to predict," a Rebate king said. "No one would have thought a crystallizer heir, who had been abandoned by the universe, would become one of the universe's greatest legends."

There were no more Break World beasts on the way, so Han Sen went to Sky Palace. That was Sky where the worst battle was happening.

He wanted to cover the Sky Palace students. Sky Palace Leader and the elites were fighting the scary Break World beasts that hailed from the White Jade Jing. Many Sky Palace elites had already been slain, so Sky Palace was raining blood. No one knew whose blood it was anymore.

Han Sen saw Sky Palace Leader had a presence that not unlike the tide. He blocked a jade statue that looked like a flying sky

demon woman. He was not losing. He had already managed to break the world.

“In the universe, there are people who have managed to break the world!” Han Sen proclaimed as a compliment. To be able to break the world in the geno universe meant one was a very special person.

This was much harder to achieve than it was in the universe of kingdoms. Sky Palace Leader really was the strongest in the whole universe.

Even though Sky Palace Leader had already broken the world, he could not take down the many Break World beasts assaulting Sky Palace. The elites kept fighting, but it was a nasty battle.

Han Sen looked toward White Jade Jing’s 12 buildings and five cities. He noticed the scary presence was getting stronger. He did not know how many terrifying creatures had combined with life souls. He knew this fight would only be a losing one. Victory did not seem possible. He covered Sky Palace and bid for them to fall back.

“Leader, tell the Sky Palace students to retreat. I will take care of the rest.” Han Sen drew his Inch Grey Sword. He used the sword like a knife, prompting many knife lights to break through space. The knife lights crossed each other. The knife lights went against the sky as they headed for White Jade Jing. The Break World beasts that touched the knife lights had their limbs hacked off. Beast blood spilled everywhere.

“Good kid, always coming to help people in the nick of time.” Sky Palace Leader was covered in blood. Even so, seeing Han Sen was enough to make him joyful. White Jade Jing had too many scary creatures. The 72 killers were breaking the palace too. If Han Sen had not arrived, even if they bled and became a river, they would be unable to fall back.

“You hold on here. I need to see the gourds first.” Sky Palace Leader was not being so polite to Han Sen. He taught Han Sen in the past, and he had accepted Han Yan as a student. His relationship with Han Sen was a special one.

“You can go. I am here.” Han Sen kept swinging his knife. Under the Sky Knife skills created a net of knives that blocked the path from the White Jade Jing. The Break World beasts could not advance.

Han Sen did not have the time to kill the Break World beasts. There was not much he could do alone. When he killed the Break World beasts, there would be more lives open to being killed by Break World beasts elsewhere. All Han Sen could do was block the Break World beasts to cover the retreat of the Sky Palace students and save the lives of as many as possible.

Many knife lights crossed each other. It was like there was a sky net blocking all of space. Han Sen’s knife lights slashed out fast. The gaps became smaller and smaller.

Many Break World beasts broke the knife net wanting to rush through it, but they were only hurt by the knife net.

Boom!

A jade light was shining in a White Jade Jing. The jade light broke Han Sen’s knife lights. It made a hole. It was going for Han Sen.

Han Sen froze. The jade light was a jade knife. It was able to create a solid power. That meant the Break World beast in White Jade Jing had a Break World rate of at least 30%.

Chapter 3311 - I Am Here

Chapter 3311 I Am Here

Han Sen looked over and saw a black jade statue walk out of White Jade Jing. The jade statue was just like a living thing, but its body was jade. A jade sword was attached to its waist. Before the jade sword was drawn from its scabbard, sword light began surrounding it. The black jade statue stepped out. The sword light turned into a jade sword and slashed at Han Sen. The Break World beasts that came out from the White Jade Jing appeared to be afraid of the black jade statue. They all fell back. They were waiting for the black jade statue to slay Han Sen.

Han Sen clutched his Inch Grey Sword and swung it at the jade sword. He broke the jade sword. He did not stop. He started to attack the black jade statue.

The black jade statue's eyes had an evil light flicker. The jade sword on its waist came out from the scabbard. One sword sound shocked the sky and the ground. It was like a jade pillar-like sword light was breaking the sky. It went toward Han Sen's Inch Grey Sword.

Katcha!

Under the sheer, unrelenting force of Han Sen's sword, the jade sword and black jade statue were sliced in half. It suddenly made many Break World creatures fall back. The whole of the five cities and 12 buildings froze.

When Han Sen grabbed the black jade crystal, an announcement played in his head. "Hunted Break World beast: Black king. Got black king beast soul. Found Break World gene."

Han Sen's mind did not turn to focus on the Break World gene. He used all of the power in his sword to kill the black king. He used Dongxuan Aura and felt more strong presences were emerging from White Jade Jing like the black king. And worse

than that, many of them were far more frightening. Han Sen did not dare underestimate any potential foes.

Han Sen was avoiding them, and the scary Break World creatures of the White Jade Jing were avoiding him too. After Han Sen managed to kill the black king in a single strike, the Break World beasts outside feared him. No more Break World beasts dared to emerge from White Jade Jing.

Han Sen's power alone stopped White Jade Jing and its scary creatures. It enabled the Sky Palace students to retreat in safety.

A Sky Palace elder was soaked in blood. He had a broken arm. Before he left, he put his arm against his chest and performed the gesture of a bow to Han Sen.

No one said a word. Many of the Sky Palace elites merely walked away quietly. They were not afraid to die while fighting, but the Sky Palace students could not die there. They had to protect the students and ensure they were able to leave safely and live.

Han Sen did not dare leave. He stood in front of the 12 buildings of the five cities. Countless numbers of scary creatures were being produced, but they would not step out of White Jade Jing.

Still, Break World beasts were all around. The Break World beasts from White Jade Jing had brought Sky Palace a lot of trouble.

“Ancient Devil is right. With my power alone, no matter how many Break World beasts I kill, I cannot protect all my family and friends. I cannot save the world.” Han Sen could not think of a better way to deal with all this. If he left, the scary monsters of White Jade Jing would keep coming. More and more people would be killed.

Boom!

Han Sen suddenly saw a sky full of holy light explode. A giant gourd vine broke space. The holy gourds on it were glowing. They killed the Break World beasts around.

Han Sen watched Sky Palace Leader stand atop the vine. It looked as if he had managed to tame it. Perhaps the holy vine had restored its original will, so it was no longer affected by the life soul now.

Han Sen was happy. The holy vine was indeed special. It was nothing compared to the Break World beasts. It had the protection of the Sky Palace Leader. The Sky Palace students would live on this day.

“Han Sen, I am taking them to go back. Can you hold the line?” Sky Palace Leader’s voice sounded. He was able to tell Han Sen was not doing so well.

“I am here,” Han Sen coldly said. “You have my sword. None of them will make it through. You guys just keep going.”

“Ha! Ha! Ha! Well said. Let’s go.” Sky Palace Leader stroked the holy vine. The countless gourds on the holy vine glowed with holy light. It protected Sky Palace’s ships and battleships as they flew out and departed the realm.

White Jade Jing’s many beasts roared to the sky. They were all jumping, wanting to get out of there.

Han Sen was holding his sword. He was standing firm outside White Jade Jing all alone. No Break World beasts were bold enough to take a step forward. They just kept roaring where they were.

A woman with white clothes stained with blood was next to Sky Palace Leader. She looked at Han Sen, who looked strange next to White Jade Jing, and said, “I can’t believe there would come a day the Sky only survived because of his actions.”

“That is what is so amazing about life,” Sky Palace Leader said. “You never expect what happens next.”

“From what I usually see, that is not something explicitly nice.” The woman looked at the many dead Sky Palace students. After the fight, Sky Palace was pretty much destroyed. Even so, its people had mostly survived.

“The world has changed. We will have to change with it. If we do not want to die in silence, then we must explode. The Sky

never shy away from the concept of a challenge. I am sure the Sky Palace students will emerge stronger from enduring future hardships. They will be able to rule the world again.” Sky Palace Leader changed his tone. “But right now, we need to focus on staying alive.”

The large and small ships were protected by the holy vine as they started to fly. All of the Sky quietly looked toward White Jade Jing.

There were the mysterious 12 buildings and five cities. There were many Break World beasts there, and a man was standing in front of White Jade Jing. There was also the man’s sword.

“Sister, he is back.” Yun Suyi was tugging Yun Sushang’s sleeves. When they peered at Han Sen’s back, the two blushed.

Yun Sushang sighed. It was great Han Sen had managed to save Sky Palace, but that meant Yun Suyi would not soon forget Han Sen.

Thousand Feather Crane clenched his fists and said, “We must work harder. One day, we can reclaim Sky Palace and White Jade Jing through the strength of our own power.”

“Yes. One day, we will take back Sky Palace,” the Sky students all solemnly vowed. Even so, they all felt sad.

That was the day they all lost their homes.

Things like this were happening everywhere in the universe. Only one place remained quiet like dead water.

In a dark red planet, Blood Legion and its many members and Human King were peering at the black hole in the sky.

“The main and reverse worlds have developed a crack. It appears Qin Xiu is making his move. This is a stellar chance for us.” Human King flickered with a weird light.

“Mister Leader, do we do it now?” a member asked.

“Of course, we do it now. The bridging tunnel has been opened. This is the age of chaos. Our best chance of doing it is now.” Human King stood up. He led the Blood Legion members to the black hole.

In the realm of the Demon, one person was in the black hole. It was the Demon known as Demon Alpha. The black hole Demon Alpha was in had already been there before the other black holes had appeared.

The Demon Alpha did not have a reaction when the black hole showed up. Her face did not have a single emotion. She silently looked at the life soul coming out from the black hole.

One life soul came to the planet of the Demons. Demon Alpha waved her hand as if to carry fate. She killed the life soul.

“Seeing the spirits before me, is it one of the Asura?” Demon Alpha coldly looked at the life soul that was gone. She looked disdainful.

Chapter 3312 - Managerf

Chapter 3312 Managerf

After covering the evacuation of Sky Palace, Han Sen went back to meet with Ancient Devil. Ancient Devil had been correct. No matter how strong he was, he could not protect the entire universe. He could only protect the people he cared about first. Han Sen cared about many people, but he did not know where most of them were. It was likely he would be unable to save them all. Han Sen returned to Ancient Devil and said, "Ancient Devil, carry on with what you were saying,"

Ancient Devil did not look any different. He carried on with his subject of conversation and said, "According to the old leader's plans, the 33 skies were to become the universe's core area that could control both the main and the reverse universes. If they were to control them, they would require a manager. So, when they designed the 33 skies, they established the plan for a manager to operate in the 33 skies. That means they created a creature from 33 skies to become the manager. That way, they could make the 33 skies run."

"Are you saying Sky King is a creature the 33 skies made?" Han Sen understood what Ancient Devil meant to say.

Ancient Devil nodded. "Yes. Sky King is one of the creatures the 33 skies made. He was supposed to be the No. 1 manager who controlled the 33 skies. He was going to take direct orders from the old leader. That meant he would be the primary manager in the 33 skies. When the universe was rebooted, the 33 skies were affected. It created many layers in space. The creatures there were affected too. Many creatures were reincarnated like Sky King."

Hearing Ancient Devil speak got Han Sen to start thinking. He eventually looked at Ancient Devil and said, "If I have guessed things correctly, you are saying that the 33 skies had more than one manager like Sky King. Does that mean the

eight generals you used to have were all creatures from the 33 skies?”

Ancient Devil did not deny it. He laughed and said, “You are right. The eight generals were the creatures from the 33 skies. They had the power to protect the 33 skies. Even if they reincarnated, the talents of their souls would not be changed. The 33 skies rely on their power. I found their reincarnated selves and hoped to use their powers to control the 33 skies, but controlling the 33 skies still requires them and their souls to be awoken. Right now, Sky King’s soul has been awoken. If it wasn’t, the 33 skies would not be like how they are now.”

“Why must it be Sky King? Can it not be another general?” Han Sen asked.

“Did I not just tell you that Sky King was the creature from the 33 skies appointed with the highest level of authority?”

Ancient Devil replied. “The other generals did not have a low amount of authority, but the authorities permitted were still different. To open the 33 skies, Sky King was required to be woken up.”

“What about Asura?” Han Sen looked at Ancient Devil with eyes that were on fire.

Ancient Devil shrugged his shoulders and said, “Everything is prone to accidents, and things going wrong. Asura was one such accident. She is a spirit of the 33 skies. She was the manager in control of all laws.”

Han Sen looked at Ancient Devil, wanting him to keep on talking.

Ancient Devil looked like he was smiling at Han Sen, but he wasn’t smiling. “Do you want to keep hearing stories here or come with me to the 33 skies and seal the holes in the universes?”

“Can you seal them?” Han Sen enquired Ancient Devil with wonder.

“Sky King is already awake. Although he has not totally woken up yet, the two paths he has opened cannot be closed easily. Even if you closed them, he has what it takes to open

them again.” After pausing, Ancient Devil squinted his eyes and said, “If you and I co-operate, we might stand a chance. I have a way in which we can stop Sky King from opening the paths to and from.”

“What benefit do you get out of doing this?” Han Sen asked.

“You should know that I am interested in the geno tablet. I do not want other people to fight me for it, especially a guy who can control Sky King and the God Chaos Party. With my power being what it is, I cannot fight Qin Xiu. If he enters the 33rd sky soon, I will stand no chance of stopping him.” Ancient Devil was being very honest and forthright.

Han Sen nodded and asked, “In that case, what do you think we should do?”

“Let’s go to the 33 skies first,” Ancient Devil said. “Without the geno prototype replica, I can no longer return to the 33rd sky. Only you can take me there.”

“I can only use my spirit body to go there,” Han Sen said with the shake of his head. “I cannot take anything with me.”

He was speaking the truth. If he could take Ancient Devil with him there, he really would have done so. Ancient Devil could not touch the geno tablet.

Ancient Devil seemed to figure that was the case, so he was not surprised. He said, “That is not hard. I can use a soul coming out skill. I can enter your Sea of Soul. Then, you can escort my spirit to the 33rd sky.”

“Sure,” Han Sen said with a nod. He watched Ancient Devil’s body enter the 33 skies, so he was not surprised.

“You wait here. I will find a safe spot for my body.” Ancient Devil teleported away. A moment later, he came back with a spirit body.

Han Sen opened his Sea of Soul. Ancient Devil flew inside.

Seeing that Han Sen’s Sea of Soul had many beast souls and God Spirits, Ancient Devil could not help but compliment him. “You are a human from the sanctuary, yet, by some

miracle, you turned out to be so special. You have the rule power approval of the sanctuaries. I am so jealous.”

“What is there to be jealous about?” Han Sen asked. “The sanctuaries were created by Qin Xiu and World King God. If they could make it, I think you would have been able to make something similar too.

Ancient Devil coldly said, “Qin Xiu is strong, but I never fought him before. Knowing he was able to do things like this, I know why he is so unique. But if he wanted to make the sanctuaries, he should not have been able to make it then. It’s not just him. Even the God Hall Leader should have been unable to make something like the sanctuaries.”

“Didn’t Qin Xiu make the sanctuaries?” Han Sen enquired with surprise.

“Of course not,” Ancient Devil said with certainty. “When I reincarnated in the sanctuaries, the sanctuaries did not have humans or creatures. There was no Qin Xiu or World King God either. Even if Qin Xiu created humans and creatures, that was just done after finding the sanctuaries. Through the years of my research, I learned the rules of the sanctuaries were never so simple. Its rules are like the geno hall.”

Han Sen did not believe this, so he asked, “What are you saying? Are you saying the sanctuaries are on par with the geno hall? That is a bit hard to believe. The power people have in the sanctuaries is extremely low. How can it be considered the same as the geno hall?”

“That is not how levels are determined,” Ancient Devil said. “It’s like the education of the Alliance. Primary schools are different from universities. To the Alliance, they are both as important as each other. Do you understand that?”

Han Sen looked at him weirdly and said, “That means, the sanctuaries and the geno hall are the same levels but they just function differently. But if that is the case, what is the function of the sanctuaries?”

Chapter 3313 - Symbol

Chapter 3313 Symbol

“If I knew, I would not have been trapped in the sanctuaries for as long as I was,” Ancient Devil said with a shrug of his shoulders. While they were talking, Han Sen entered the 33rd sky. The 33rd sky was the same as before. There was one geno tablet, and that was it. There was nothing else in that zone. There were just the black holes. “Ancient Devil, how do I close the space tunnels? You are not going to tell me I need to activate the geno tablets, are you?” Han Sen released Ancient Devil from the Sea of Soul.

“I want to activate the geno tablet, but you and I do not have that power.” Ancient Devil looked around and asked, “Did I not tell you the 33 skies are a new god world from the old leader, and it was broken during the chaos that transpired during the reboot? It became a layer of 33 different skies. The 33 skies were supposed to be whole.”

“How is that related to the sealing of the space tunnels?” Han Sen asked.

“Sky King is affecting the whole 33 skies, but the 33 skies have been broken open. His effectiveness will be weaker because of the broken layers of space. If he is totally awoken and comes over here himself, he will still be unable to pierce through the thirty-three skies. The black hole-like space tunnels are just some unstable gaps around the 33 skies. It is very dangerous inside. Only spirit bodies like life souls can get through them safely. If a creature with a body enters there, there is a high chance they will end up dead. Even Break World elites might not be able to enter such a tunnel, reach the other universe, and emerge alive.”

Han Sen believed that. Up until now, aside from the life souls, Han Sen did not see any universe of kingdom creatures enter the geno universe.

If they were able to go through safely, the God Chaos Party would have done something by now.

Ancient Devil went on to say, “The space tunnels are just some unstable gaps. Just seal up the gaps.”

“How do I seal them?” Han Sen asked with a frown.

Even with God Spirits, which were good with space powers, it was still hard to block the space tunnel.

“We need to use this geno tablet.” Ancient Devil pointed at the geno tablet and said, “This tablet is the center of the 33 skies. When the universe rebooted, the 33 skies were broken. The tablet ended up above the 33 skies.

After saying that, Ancient Devil hesitated. He then said, “The history of the geno tablet is something I am not fully clear about. But hearing it from the old leader, this tablet is the foundation of the universe. If you can control the tablet, you can control the main and the reverse universes. Right now, we do not have the power to assert control of the tablet. With your power, maybe we can make the geno tablet have some use. Although it is only a little, it might be enough to fill up the gaps in space.”

“If that is what you want me to do, then you will be disappointed,” Han Sen said. “I do not have the power needed to activate the geno tablet.”

“Of course, you do not,” Ancient Devil said. “Even back in the day, the old leader could only use a different trick to control the geno tablet. I know the method the old leader used to assert control over the geno tablet. It cannot accomplish something great, but it should be enough to close the gaps in space. When you activate the geno tablet, some geno tablet power will affect it. Even Sky King will not be able to break the 33 skies easily. You can buy yourself some time.” Ancient Devil cast out a spirit light. The spirit light became an image that spoke in front of Han Sen.

“I recorded the method to activate a geno tablet,” Ancient Devil slowly said. “You can have a look at it first. You can do

it if you think it will work.” Ancient Devil did not rush Han Sen.

Han Sen did not believe Ancient Devil, so he examined it with great care.

It was not very complicated. He only needed to use his power to leave a special symbol atop the geno tablet. By doing that, it would affect the geno tablet.

He could not completely control the geno tablet, but he could use it. The key was that he needed enough power to leave a mark on the geno tablet.

Ancient Devil gave him 17 special symbols. Each special symbol did different things. One of the symbols was able to fix the 33 skies’ spaces. That included the cracks in space.

Han Sen was a bit suspicious. How could Ancient Devil be so nice and elucidate so many secrets to him? He had written down 17, which was a high number.

Ancient Devil could have just told Han Sen the one symbol that was needed. He was being generous, but that made Han Sen wary of the man.

Ancient Devil seemed to understand what Han Sen was thinking. He coldly said, “If you do not believe me, you can just pick a symbol and try its effect. See if I am lying to you.”

Han Sen lifted his lips. “So, what? With the other 16 symbols even work?”

Ancient Devil smiled. “You are a very suspicious individual. Even after all these years, your personality hasn’t changed a bit.”

“I am who I am,” Han Sen said. “I live a happy life being like this. I do not need to change.”

“You are right.” Ancient Devil nodded. “If you do not believe me, and I do not have enough power to write the symbol down on the geno tablet, it seems like we wasted a trip.”

Han Sen was silent. Ancient Devil was trying to provoke him, but Han Sen had no other choice. Aside from this, there was no other way he could save the geno universe.

This was a difficult decision. This could save the universe or have Han Sen stumble into a trap concocted by Ancient Devil.

Ancient Devil did not seem to worry. He smiled at Han Sen.

Han Sen looked at Ancient Devil and asked, “Are you not afraid I will kill your spirit and draw the symbol down?”

“That is not who you are,” Ancient Devil coldly said. “If you wanted to kill me, you would not have kept me trapped inside Destiny’s Tower.”

Han Sen nodded. “If you knew that, you should have been prepared. Why don’t you tell me?”

“With your power, you can trap my soul. You can trap my soul first. When the geno tablet works and proves my earnestness, you can let me go.” Ancient Devil wanted to be jailed.

“Good. In that case, stay in my Sea of Soul and take a rest.” Han Sen opened his Sea of Soul. He did not force Ancient Devil to go inside. He quietly looked at him.

Ancient Devil smiled. He walked into Han Sen’s Sea of Soul and sat in space.

Han Sen saw Ancient Devil enter his Sea of Soul. He decided to stop hesitating. His Super God Spirit body power exploded. He lifted his finger and drew on the geno tablet.

Life souls kept going to the geno universe through the black holes. The more he delayed, the more life souls were able to enter. Han Sen could not wait any longer.

Chapter 3314 - Trapped in the Thirty-Third Sky

Chapter 3314 Trapped in the Thirty-Third Sky

The Super God Spirit body power did not disappoint Han Sen. His finger pressed into the stone tablet. It was just an inch, but it was enough. In Han Sen's brain, a mysterious symbol was being revealed. Han Sen's finger moved to its shape. He slowly drew a replica of the symbol atop the stone tablet. It was just a line that was three inches long. It made Han Sen feel his spirit body had gone bad. He had spent an awful amount of power. He was a little worried about being able to complete the entire drawing of the symbol on the tablet.

The geno tablet's text lit up. It kept releasing mysterious thoughts. It was like it was trying to tell Han Sen he did not have permission to activate the geno tablet.

Han Sen did not care. His fingers continued to draw across the geno tablet. His body's power was being amassed on the tip of his finger. It drew a lot of finger marks for a while.

The symbol was not complicated. There were seven of them, but none of the lines were straight. They were all curved. Seven lines crossed each other to create a mysterious symbol.

As Han Sen's finger kept drawing on the stone tablet, his spirit body became dimmer. After drawing seven times, his spirit body was transparent and crystal clear. It was going to fade away.

"At last, I have drawn it all!" Han Sen did not relax. He stared at the geno tablet symbol.

When the symbol was on its final drawing, the very normal symbol suddenly started to glow with light. It created some sort of rhythm that was sort of ancient.

When the symbols were shining in the geno tablet, the whole of the 33 skies shook. The space in the black hole started to

become smaller.

“It really is useful! Han Sen was delighted about this.

In the God Chaos Party, Qin Xiu frowned. Shoot Shadow and the others were all shocked. “How could things turn out like this? The space tunnels are suddenly disappearing.”

Qin Xiu stepped forward. He came before an altar. Sky King was trapped at the center of the altar. His entire body was releasing a weird power. That power kept melting into the altar, and the altar’s power was affecting the whole of the 33 skies.

“Sky King’s power has not been reduced. Why would the space tunnel just vanish?” Qin Xiu frowned and retreated into thought. He could not formulate a reason for why this was happening.

The black holes of the two universes were getting smaller very quickly. The black holes were disappearing. The life souls that did not enter the geno universe were blocked outside. They went back to the universe of kingdoms.

Han Sen saw the black holes were disappearing and felt a bit relieved. Although the situation in the geno universe was bad, it was better than having many more life souls pouring in.

The geno tablet’s symbols were still shining with light. Compared to before, the light was dimmer. Han Sen noticed the stone tablet’s markings were slowly healing.

“Ancient Devil, why is the mark slowly recovering?” Han Sen was looking at the Sea of Soul and Ancient Devil, who was within it.

“This tablet is called the foundation of the universe,” Ancient Devil coldly said. “Even if the universe was destroyed, this would not be destroyed. To leave words on it is very hard. Do you want it to be there forever? Even when the old leader left symbols on it, his graffiti did not last on it forever. His would only have lasted a bit longer than yours. If you want to continue suppressing Sky King’s power, you need to wait until the symbol is gone for a while. Then, you need to write the symbol on the tablet again.”

“Writing down the symbol cost me a lot of power the first time,” Han Sen coldly said. “The speed of it disappearing is faster than what I recover. If I keep drawing it back on, I will be unable to do anything else. I will be stuck in the 33rd sky forever.”

Ancient Devil smiled and said, “No one is forcing you. If you want to leave, no one can keep you here.”

Han Sen smiled. “It is no wonder why you were the vice president of the God Chaos Party. You set me up with this, wanting to keep me trapped here. I cannot find the problem you had.”

“It is not like that. If this was not for me, there would be no other that could sort out the problem in the geno universe. We needed each other for this. You should be thanking me just as much.” Ancient Devil smiled.

“I suppose you are right.” Han Sen released Ancient Devil.

Ancient Devil wanted to use the geno tablet, but he had to stop Qin Xiu from coming to the 33rd sky. If he did that, Ancient Devil could live longer. Otherwise, Han Sen would not let him go.

After Ancient Devil emerged, he smiled at Han Sen and said, “You and I have the same foe. We should be friends.”

“Having a friend like you makes me pretty scared,” Han Sen said with a smile.

Ancient Devil shook his head and said, “You are not afraid of me. If you were afraid of me, you would not have set me free. You and I are the same. We are scared of Qin Xiu, and that is because we play the game by its rules. We play games by abiding by the rules. We don’t cross lines and break the rules. So, no matter how strong you are, I am not afraid of you. Qin Xiu is different. He always does things by breaking the rules. People like that are the scariest ones there are. It is not because of how strong he is. It is because people like that can never have their intentions guessed. You never know what they plan to do.”

Han Sen knew Ancient Devil was correct. People who followed the rules weren't scary. That was because everyone knew the rules. If they did not cross the line, no matter how strong they were, no one had to fear them.

Qin Xiu was different. He did not have those lines. He could do anything he wanted to. Plus, people with as much power as him were the scariest.

"While the symbol has not disappeared yet, can you send me out of the 33rd sky?" Ancient Devil asked with a bow.

"Fine." Han Sen sent Ancient Devil out of the 33rd sky.

Han Sen did not know if Ancient Devil would follow the rules, but Han Sen knew Ancient Devil would want to get the geno tablet for himself. That was what Qin Xiu wanted to, and that was enough for him.

After he sent Ancient Devil out of the 33rd sky, Han Sen returned to the geno tablet. The black hole in the geno universe had almost shut down. The symbol on the tablet had become lighter. Han Sen thought the symbol would only last a few days.

If he did not draw a new symbol by then, Sky King could open the space crack again.

Han Sen frowned and thought, "A few days is just enough for me to recover my spirit power."

Ancient Devil used him to go against Qin Xiu, and he had trapped him there. That was him removing two birds with one stone.

"They are vice presidents. Big sky demon should know something about this geno tablet." Han Sen got his body back. He sat at the bottom of the geno tablet. He relaxed and went to sleep.

"My dear, you are very cruel. You have only come to see me now." Big sky demon looked a bit angry in Han Sen's dream. She put her arms around him from behind. She brought her cheeks up to his face.

After she had been injured, she was happy to live in Han Sen's dreams. If Han Sen did not dream, she would not show up, but she could not leave. Han Sen had not slept in a long time. So, big sky demon had been trapped in his head, unaware of what was going on.

Chapter 3315 - Backlash

“If you are interested, you can have a look at what is out there,” Han Sen said to big sky demon.

“Are you trying to trick me out of your dream? That is not going to work, my dear. I want to go into your dreams and do it whenever. You cannot stop me.” Big sky demon’s fingers stroked Han Sen’s cheek as she spoke.

“You do not have to say that yet,” Han Sen said. “Go out and take a look first. If you do not leave, then I will.”

Big sky demon could tell Han Sen was not fooling around, so she smiled and asked, “What are you being so mysterious about?”

“Just go out and take a look for yourself.” After Han Sen said that, he readied himself to depart the dreamscape. He was not really in the mood to joke around with big sky demon.

Big sky demon flew out of Han Sen’s dream. When Han Sen awoke from the dream, she would have to wait until Han Sen went to sleep again before entering his dreams.

When big sky demon came out, she smiled and asked Han Sen, “What do you want me to see?” After she saw what was needed to be seen, she froze on the spot.

In the next second, big sky demon madly screamed, “The geno tablet! This is the 33rd sky! What are you doing here?”

“It looks like you recognize the geno tablet.” Han Sen looked at big sky demon and asked. “Do you mind telling me what this is?”

Big sky demon looked calm, but her face still looked shocked. “The geno tablet is the leader’s most cherished gift. It is the foundation of a new god world. After the chaos that came about the rebooting, this tablet was in the 33rd sky.”

After saying that much, big sky demon stopped talking. She strangely looked at the geno tablet. She saw Han Sen leave a

spell behind, which shocked her. She screamed, “A geno spell! Did Mister Leader come back to the world?”

Big sky demon immediately noticed there was something wrong. She shook her head and said, “No, this gene spell has been drawn differently compared to Mister Leader’s. This is very light. It is not from Mister Leader’s fingers.”

“I drew it,” Han Sen said.

“You?” Big sky demon looked at Han Sen strangely. “How could you go to the 33rd sky and learn how to perform a geno spell?”

Han Sen did not hide a thing. He explained what had been going on. As big sky demon listened to Han Sen’s tale, her face morphed and cycled through various expressions. When Han Sen was done talking, big sky demon maintained a deep frowning. She didn’t say a word.

A while later, big sky demon said, “Ancient Devil has good luck. He reincarnated and managed to break the world. The geno spell he has taught you is correct. There is nothing wrong with it, but...”

“But what?” Han Sen’s heart jumped.

“Without a Reboot-class power, you cannot activate the geno tablet,” big sky demon said as she looked at Han Sen. “If you want to leave a mark on the geno tablet permanently, you will need to reach a 95% percent Break World rate. Your Break World rate is not high, so I am surprised you have managed to leave a mark on it at all.”

“I have a power that makes my body become a spirit. I use the spirit body to place down a mark. It is easier that way.” Han Sen looked at big sky demon and said, “But what you meant wasn’t about that.”

Big sky demon looked at Han Sen weirdly. “What I wanted to say was that if you did not activate the geno tablet and drew a geno spell on it, you would suffer the geno tablet’s backlash power. Your body is very strong, but your Break World rate is too low. I do not know if you can sustain the power of the geno tablet’s strike.”

“Backlash? I do not feel anything uncomfortable on my body.” Han Sen checked out his body. He did not see or feel any problems.

Big sky demon shook her head and said, “It is because the geno tablet’s backlash power has not come yet. Even though Mister Leader’s body was strong, not even he could avoid it. The geno tablet could not do anything to him.”

After she said that, big sky demon pointed at the symbol drawn on the geno tablet by Han Sen and said, “When the symbol goes away, that is the time you will be forced to endure the backlash.”

“If I draw another spell before the geno spell is gone, can I avoid the backlash?” Han Sen asked.

“Of course not,” big sky demon confidently said. “Even if you draw it in the same place, it is pointless.”

“What are the consequences of the backlash?” Han Sen quietly asked.

Big sky demon did not answer Han Sen. She looked at the geno tablet. She then looked back at Han Sen. She smiled weirdly and said, “Actually, the geno tablet’s backlash power is not much of a big deal. Maybe it will not hurt you. Maybe it will do you good.”

“What makes you say that?” Han Sen asked with a frown.

Big sky demon smiled and said, “The geno tablet is the universe’s foundation. There are countless gene messages. It is the foundation of the gene messages in the universe. Its backlash power is the invasion of a gene message.”

When Han Sen heard that, his face changed. Other people might not know how scary the invasion of gene messages was, but he did. After all, he had interacted with many gene test subjects.”

Big sky demon smiled and went on to say, “If you are lucky, maybe the gene messages that come to you will gift you a boon. You might receive rabbit ears, the wings of a hawk, the paws of a bear, the nose of a dog, and so on.”

Han Sen knew big sky demon was not just trying to scare him. This was likely the best result.

If the geno tablet really was the universe's gene message, the gene message invasion could turn Han Sen into a dog, cat, or monster with a hundred legs, a thousand arms, and 10 brains.

If Han Sen's gene message was not stable, he could become any sort of monster after being invaded.

Although the invasion of a gene message was not that bad, it might be a powerful gene message invasion. It would make Han Sen's body stronger, but there were too many random variables. No one would have wanted to take that kind of risk.

"Ancient Devil, that asshole!" Han Sen gnashed his teeth. He knew now that he had been tricked by Ancient Devil.

Even if he had a chance to do things over, Han Sen would have done the same thing. He knew the risks, but he would still carve the geno spell into the geno tablet.

Big sky demon stopped smiling. She looked at Han Sen for a while. Han Sen felt a bit uncomfortable. He felt like a monkey being looked at in a zoo.

"What are you looking at? Just spill the beans already." Han Sen frowned.

Big sky demon frowned. "I know some geno spells, and the geno spells I know are better than the ones Ancient Devil knows. Would you like to try them?"

"Do I look stupid to you?" Han Sen pointed to his nose.

He knew he would get backlash from the geno tablet. Han Sen would not draw anything more on the geno tablet. He trusted the solidness of his genes, but he did not need to risk a death wish.

Big sky demon said, "My geno spell is a complete password. With this password, the geno tablet will be returned to its original self, the 33 skies will be repaired, and the space cracks will not happen again. Even if Sky King's son awakened, he would be unable to break the 33 skies. But..."

Han Sen realized he hated the word “but.” Just hearing it gave him a headache.

Chapter 3316 - Really Backlashed

Chapter 3316 Really Backlashed

Han Sen noticed that big sky demon stopped talking, so he asked the obvious, “But what?” “This password is something only three people in the entire universe know. The other two are long gone. Do you really think you are going to get this precious password from me all for free?” Big sky demon smiled and looked at Han Sen. “If you really don’t want to tell me, that’s fine. I do not know if your password is true or not. Even if it is true, I drew one geno spell and lost all my power because of it. I cannot complete the gene password. Even if I knew it, it would be useless.” Han Sen put his arms out and shrugged as he spoke.

“Just because you can’t do it now does not mean you can’t do it later. Plus, you are a man. How can you say you can’t do it?” Big sky demon looked at Han Sen and smiled.

“You can’t try to provoke me. You are not going to tell me anyway.” Han Sen looked like a dead pig that was not afraid of hot water.

Big sky demon sighed. “You are so hard to deal with, but you are my little lover. Therefore, I can tell you the password. There is something you should know, however. If the password is written down on the geno tablet, the whole geno tablet will reset the 33 skies. The entirety of the 33 skies will change. All of the creatures in the 33 skies will be affected. Unless using it is an absolute must, you should think long and hard before deciding what to do with it.”

“What kind of effects are we talking about?” Han Sen asked.

Han Sen did not really care about other creatures, but he was in the 33 skies too. He might end up being affected.

“I have never tried it before.” How am I supposed to know? I will tell you the password, but it is up to you whether or not it is used. If something goes wrong, you can’t take it out on me.” Big sky demon’s words were said to shirk all responsibility.

“You don’t know? In that case, how do you know anything will be affected?” Han Sen looked at her untrustingly.

Big sky demon slumped her shoulders and said, “Mister Leader told me. He is the one who told me the password and informed me about what would happen if it was used. If you really want to know the specifics, you should consider asking the leader himself.”

“How am I supposed to know where to find your leader?” Han Sen had a wry smile.

“That is no concern of mine,” big sky demon said. She put out her finger and drew 24 symbols in the air.

“These 24 symbols are the passwords needed to unlock the geno tablet’s Return to Origin. You can put it down anywhere on the tablet. It can be in any order as well. But you must remember that the order of your writing of it cannot be changed. Otherwise, the password will not work.”

After big sky demon said that, she waved her hand to erase the 24 symbols.

It was just 24 symbols, so Han Sen was able to recognize them all with ease. The order in which he remembered them would not be wrong either. Even so, Han Sen did not dare risk believing big sky demon. Who knew if the geno password, those 24 words, would be as useful as she was claiming them to be?

“I have told you the password,” big sky demon said. “It is now up to you how you use it. My wounds have not yet recovered, so I will be requiring more rest.” She was like a nightmare entering Han Sen’s body. She then vanished.

“Did she really just leave like that?” Han Sen frowned.

People like Ancient Devil and big sky demon would not really force anyone to do anything, but most of the time, one had to

do what they said anyway. That was why they were such scary people.

Han Sen was not planning on using big sky demon's password since he did not know what would happen.

If what big sky demon had told him was true, the geno tablet would give him backlash. With Han Sen's Super God Spirit mode and the power of The Story of Genes, he was not afraid of a gene message invading his body.

Still, it was always a good thing to harbor doubt. Plus, Han Sen did not think he required the password just yet.

Han Sen sat against the geno tablet's bottom. He kept using geno arts to recover his power.

He waited to see if the words would fully disappear. He wanted to see if he would get backlash. Plus, if he did not keep drawing symbols on the geno tablet, Sky King might end up being able to open the holes in space again.

Time went by. As his mark started to lighten, its lights grew dimmer. Before the geno spell wholly disappeared, Han Sen understood that Ancient Devil was right.

When the geno spell's symbols were not clear, the universe had black dots again. It was the black holes reawakening.

"This is bad. Me being fully recovered, power-wise, aligns perfectly with the time it takes for the spell to fade and my need to renew it comes. Does that mean I will be trapped here unable to do anything else?" Han Sen frowned.

That was not what he was worried about the most. Even if he wanted to keep the geno spell in place, there were still a few days he had to freely go around. He just had to come back and top up the geno spell every few days. If he did not get into a fight or spend any energy, Han Sen would be fine.

Big sky demon had mentioned something to him about a backlash. It made Han Sen nervous.

While the geno spell had not gone yet, Han Sen used his Super God Spirit mode. He drew a geno spell on the stone tablet. He

then cast a geno art to recover power. He was going to accept the backlash if it came for him.

“I hope The Story of Genes’ Forever Solid power can prohibit the invasion of genes in my body,” Han Sen thought.

An hour went by. The first geno spell finally disappeared. Han Sen did not feel as if there was a gene invasion. He thought, “Was big sky demon just yanking my chain?”

While he was thinking, where Han Sen had written down the geno spell on the geno tablet spell lit up. The light was like a fairy leaping out from the tablet. It flew to Han Sen.

Han Sen gathered up power to hit the light spell, but the light spell was like something unreal. His power was unable to touch it. The light spell was very fast. It landed on Han Sen’s forehead. He had been unable to avoid it.

Han Sen was very shocked. He only required one thought to instantly travel very fast. He could go a thousand miles in the blink of an eye, yet his reactions had not been fast enough. He had a very bad feeling. He cast The Story of Genes and had his whole body run its Forever Solid power.

According to theory, Forever Solid meant one’s gene messages could not be altered. In front of that mysterious geno tablet, Han Sen was not so sure it would still apply.

The light spell landed on Han Sen’s forehead. It looked as if it melted into his skin.

Han Sen felt his entire body burn with what felt like fire. His blood started to boil.

“The backlash is real...” Han Sen felt his cells burn like steel. They were melting. A weird power was going into him. He could not describe it. It made Han Sen feel either upset or pain.

Chapter 3317 - Getting Inside the Geno Table

Han Sen felt bad. “The Story of Genes’ Forever Solid power could not prohibit the invasion of the gene messages.

Han Sen noticed his body was exhibiting many weird changes. Some little red hairs started to develop on his skin. It was like his hair had turned red.

He stopped hesitating. He opened his Super God Spirit mode, which enabled his body to turn into a spirit body that looked like nothing.

The boiling feeling within his body disappeared. It was gone, but many light dots still flickered across Han Sen’s spirit body. It lost the body’s support, so the points of light fell away. They became the light spell Han Sen had seen before.

The light spells could no longer find their target. They flickered and returned to the geno tablet. They disappeared.

Han Sen sighed. He thought it would be over. Suddenly, the geno tablet started to glow. The two words, “Geno Tablet” looked like a sun in the sky. They were glowing very brightly.

It was like Han Sen’s Super God Spirit mode was meeting a strong magnet. It was sucked against the geno tablet.

Han Sen tried his best to fight back, but it did not work. His body hit the geno tablet.

Han Sen, via reflex, used his hands to protect his head and brace for the strong impact against the stone. Surprisingly, he did not feel any pain. It did not feel as if he was going to strike anything from being pulled. His body was pulled inside the geno tablet.

It felt as if he was going into a pool of water. It was like he wasn’t hitting the stone tablet at all. It was like a lake. Han Sen’s entire body was submerged in it.

Han Sen opened his eyes with shock. He noticed it was a galaxy that was like a sea of stars. Countless stars were flickering. It was like a sea. It created some beautiful star swirls and star waves.

As Han Sen took a closer look, the stars looked weird. The stars had a connection with a wire that looked like it was there, but it was not there. It created a weird chain of stars.

Han Sen was shocked. “Does it mean these stars are the basis of the star chains? If the stars in the universe are the basic chain of a gene chain, does that mean the whole universe is like a life force? How great such a life might be.”

Han Sen only had that idea for a second. The possibility for that being true was quite low. Han Sen just randomly had that idea. It was just an idea. He could not believe something like that could actually happen.

Even if the universe really was a life force, that would be a completely different life force compared to ordinary life.

Han Sen thought, “This should be the interior of the geno tablet. What did the geno tablet pull me inside for?” His body had been sucked in by the power. He went through oceans of stars. He kept going through the star sea, descending deeper into it all.

Han Sen did not know how long he had been flying inside that endless expanse of space. He saw many stars and wires that looked like they were there, but they were not there.

The wires connected the stars and gave them a weird shape. It was completely different. The stars and the wires there did not look like they had a rhythm, but they looked very peaceful.

Suddenly, Han Sen’s eyes looked bright. The sharp light made him subconsciously use his hands to shield his eyes. When his eyes got used to that light, he put his hands down.

Upon witnessing what was before him, Han Sen’s eyes opened wide. He saw a giant planet at the center of the countless stars.

The planet looked very odd. It was like there was a transparent, crystal layer covering the ocean. Through the

crystal, one could see the liquid. There was also a shadow that looked like it was something, but it was not something.

The weird planet was becoming smaller yet expanding with rhythmic order. It was like a heart that was beating.

The giant planet gave Han Sen the feeling that it was like... Han Sen was shocked. He screamed, "Why does it look like a fetus?"

When Han Sen came before that weird planet, the strong magnetic force stopped. It was not all gone though. Han Sen's body remained floating in front of the large planet.

He did not know if he was mistaken, but Han Sen felt that inside the weird planet, beyond the crystal layer and inside the liquid ocean, there was an eye staring back at him.

"What a shame. You are not the life we have been waiting for." A voice played in Han Sen's brain.

Yes, it was a voice that sounded in his brain. It did not come through his ears to his brain. It would have made anyone feel weird.

"Who are you?" Han Sen calmly asked.

"I am me. You can call me the geno tablet." The voice was there again. It went on to say, "You are the third life force to come here, but you are still not the one I have been waiting for."

Han Sen's heart jumped. He asked, "Who are you waiting for?"

"I do not know," the voice replied.

"What does that mean? What do you mean you don't know?" Han Sen was curious about this. That was both his pro and con.

"I do not know how to explain to you what that life force is. Even if I told you his gene message, with your life and layer, you cannot compare to those gene messages. It will be hard for me to confirm his identity to you." Although it sounded very cocky, it did not make Han Sen feel as if the geno tablet was being cocky. It looked as if it was speaking the truth.

“In that case, he must have a name,” Han Sen said.

“A name? Do you mean a title?” the voice asked.

“Yes,” Han Sen replied.

“If it just a title you are looking for, I remember his name was Chaos.”

“Chaos?” Han Sen frowned. He had never heard of a person with that name before, but he was no stranger to the meaning behind the name. His heart jumped. “Chaos... God Chaos Party... It cannot be the leader of the God Chaos Party, can it?”

“He did call himself a leader of a God Chaos Party or something.” The voice sounded in Han Sen’s head again. It shocked him.

Because he was thinking in his head, he did not speak. Yet, that voice seemed to be able to read his mind.

“Do not be shocked,” the voice calmly said. “Here, I can see all the gene messages from life forces. You can use your language or your thoughts. It does not make a difference.”

“I am the third life that came here. So, who were the other two that arrived here first?” Han Sen did not care about the geno tablet being able to read his mind.

“If it is just a title you are looking for, the title of the first one who came here was someone called God,” the geno tablet answered.

Han Sen thought, “A guy who calls himself God. Is he the Geno Hall Leader? Is it the leader right now or the leader from before? I assume it would be the leader from before.”

This time, the geno tablet did not reply to what Han Sen thought. It went on to say, “The second person who came here called himself a Wu Wei Dao person.”

When Han Sen heard that, he was shocked. “A Wu Wei Dao person? Is that the Wu Wei Dao Alpha from Wu Wei Dao Palace?”

“I think he said he came from the Wu Wei Dao Palace,” the geno tablet said.

Han Sen tried to contain his excitement as he asked, “What was he doing here?”

Chapter 3318 - Cheating Geno Table

“God said he was here looking for someone.” The geno tablet’s voice did not have any emotion in it.

“Who was he looking for?” Han Sen asked.

“He did not say,” the geno tablet replied.

“What about the Wu Wei Dao person? What was he doing here?” Han Sen asked.

“He said he came here to kill someone,” the geno tablet said. It made Han Sen frown.

“Who was he going to kill?” Han Sen asked.

“He did not say,” the geno tablet quickly replied.

Han Sen frowned even deeper. Not many people could actually gain access to that place. Even if Han Sen had achieved it, he was only the third person to do so. That meant whoever God was looking for was not residing in this place.

The Wu Wei Dao person might have had the same target as God. Perhaps he wanted to kill God. Han Sen could not confirm any of these theories.

“Where did God and the Wu Wei Dao person go?” Han Sen asked.

“They left,” the geno tablet emotionlessly said. “They were not the creatures I wanted, so they were not permitted to stay.”

“I am not the creature you were waiting for either. Can I leave now?” When Han Sen heard that God and the Wu Wei Dao person were gone, he felt relieved and thought, “It looks like this geno tablet is a pacifist. He is not going to trouble me.”

“No.” The geno tablet’s answer made Han Sen jump.

“Why?” Han Sen sadly asked.

“You destroyed the geno message foundation,” the geno tablet said. “The geno messages that were split up have to be taken by you. Otherwise, it will be very bad for the universe.”

“Does it have to be like that? Is there no other way?” Han Sen asked with a wry smile. He did not want to become a monster. The red hair he had grown made his head itch. If he grew a few more eyes or a few more arms on his head or something, Han Sen would have much preferred to die.

“Yes.” The geno tablet’s answer gave Han Sen a glimmer of hope to latch onto.

What the geno tablet said next made Han Sen depressed. “If you can control the geno tablet, you can rebuild the geno message.”

If he was able to control the geno tablet, he would not have been pulled inside to consult with the geno tablet and speak to it like a prisoner.

“If you can’t, then use your body, which has already been split up, and give it up to the gene messages.” When the geno tablet spoke, a star spell flew over.

Han Sen now saw what the light spells looked like. The light spells were made of stars and lights. They were a part of the ocean of stars.

Han Sen had left a mark on the geno tablet earlier. He cut a part of the star seas away. That was a part of the light spell.

Han Sen’s body was crushed by the geno tablet’s power. He was made unable to move. He let the light spell land on him.

Because his body was in Super God Spirit mode, the light spells went through his body. They entered his body, but they could not melt and become one with Han Sen’s genes.

Han Sen was delighted when he found out the light spells could do nothing to his body. He suddenly saw that the giant, weird planet looked like a soft animal twisting. It gave birth to a tentacle that came lashing toward Han Sen’s spirit body.

The geno tablet said, “Your genes can contain super gene features, but it is not a real super gene. Fake genes are fake

genes. They will never be the real super genes.” Then, the tentacle wrapped around Han Sen’s body.

Han Sen felt as if he was being electrified. His body was suddenly trembling. His spirit body was changing. He was going to exit his Super God Spirit mode.

When his spirit body became a body again, the light spell melted into Han Sen’s body. He could feel his blood boil. It felt like his body was being cooked.

“Damn it!” Han Sen wanted to enter Super God Spirit mode again. When his body started to become a spirit body, the tentacles electrocuted him again. It made Han Sen’s spirit body become an average body. Han Sen tried to reverse it many times, but it failed without a single sign of success. All he felt was increased pain.

“Cheating geno tablet!” Han Sen cursed it. He gave up trying to enter his Super God Spirit mode. He used his power to cast a few geno arts.

The Blood-Pulse Sutra’s Break World power made the gene messages’ assimilation with his body proceed slower. Even so, it was only slower.

Although Jadeskin broke the world and provided him with a holy body, it was unable to stop the invasion of the gene messages.

When the Dongxuan Sutra broke the world, it only analyzed the gene messages. It could not stop a thing.

The Story of Genes was madly running, but Forever Solid was not very useful.

Han Sen gnashed his teeth and reversed his The Story of Genes. After his body had mutated last time, he was able to use the reverse The Story of Genes. Yet, he could not put the main and the reverse The Story of Genes and combine them. He could not break the world.

Han Sen gnashed his teeth and tried to do that anyway. The geno tablet’s gene messages were not too strong, but Han Sen could not fight the geno tablet’s power.

The destructive power spread throughout Han Sen's body. At the same time, the Forever Solid power melted in his body. The two powers clashed against each other. It made Han Sen's body start to develop changes that could very well flip the sky and the ground.

His flesh was torn from his body, but it was instantly healed. It was then ripped from his body again. Once more, he was instantly healed. His bones broke, inch by inch, but would then repair themselves inch by inch as well. One could not imagine that pain. It was like the substance of his body was being broken and rebuilt.

"Roar!" Han Sen could not endure the pain any longer. He started to roar like an animal. He did it to release the pain that was driving him insane.

His body entered xenogeneic mode. Xenogeneic mode did not provide him with enough power to make his body enter spirit body mode, but the four geno arts and their Break World powers made things like water melting into plastic. Things started to change.

Han Sen's body started to exhibit changes. His body looked like bone and flesh. Even his organs glowed with holy light. It was the purest body possible that did not have a single speck of dirt or dust.

In that pure body, the red blood flowed. It was like a blood river was running, roaring, and boiling. Wherever it went, it brought a lot of energy.

That holy body was like flesh growing. It slowly created a set of black armor. Han Sen's body was slowly wrapped up inside the shelter of a set of armor.

Almost at the same time, a destructive and forever scary power was wrapping up Han Sen's body. It made his xenogeneic body suddenly look like an erupting volcano.

The gene messages that invaded Han Sen's body were destroyed by the scary power. They turned into nothingness.

Within that explosion, Han Sen's xenogeneic body started to change. It was like a crab molting its shell or a silkworm

breaking through its cocoon.

Chapter 3319 - One Knife, 24 Spells

The Story of Genes brought a Break World power that completely destroyed the gene messages.

The geno tablet that originally suppressed his body relinquished its control. Han Sen was let free. The Dongxuan Armor generated a black set of armor, but it was burning with a white flame. Black and white, the two colors, made a strong contrast.

“Huh? How can the genes of your body produce such grand changes?” The emotionless geno tablet made some unexpected confusing sounds. It was as if it was unable to understand.

Han Sen was no longer in the mood to talk nonsense with it. After his body was freed, he wanted to use his Galaxy Teleportation to get out of the geno tablet.

No matter which direction he went or how far he went, all he could see was an endless sea of stars. It was like that place was incredibly big.

The geno tablet’s sounds were in Han Sen’s head again. “Weird. The genes of your body have the shadow of a super gene, but it is just a replica of the real thing. The geno arts you practice are still on a testing level. They have great flaws, yet they can make the genes of your body evolve to this level. How could this have happened?”

Along with the geno tablet’s voice, numerous tentacles were emerging in the sea of stars. They came racing toward Han Sen. His xenogeneic body’s speed was not enough to avoid the tentacles. His body was quickly snared.

The power, which looked like electricity, came crackling out of the appendages. They made Han Sen feel as if his body was quaking. He immediately released The Story of Genes’ Break World power. Under the explosion of white flames, it made

Han Sen's body suddenly feel as if he had an unlimited amount of power.

Jadeskin's Break World power was buffed by The Story of Genes. It made it clearer. It made Han Sen's genes more stable. The electricity from the tentacles could no longer get into his body.

"Good." Han Sen was very happy. He cast the Dongxuan Sutra's Break World power. The structure of the tentacles, which he could not analyze before, were now able to be seen via his eyes.

"Super Spank!" Dongxuan Sutra's Break World power exploded. It made the tentacles capturing Han Sen shatter.

The Story of Genes' Break World power was not special by itself, but it greatly improved the three geno arts in Han Sen's body. It was like his body had become extra strong because of it.

That was especially true of his xenogeneic mode. It worked on his body but on the three geno arts more.

The geno tablet's voice sounded again. "You are truly a very weird creature. Your soul genes are not strong, but the fact you can evolve to this level is truly remarkable."

This time, the weird, giant planet, appeared. It was impossible to tell where it came from, but it was now directly in front of Han Sen.

The giant planet twisted in its spot as a countless number of transparent tentacles came wriggling out to snare Han Sen. He was able to break each and every one of the tentacles. Even so, it only led to the development of more coming his way. They lecherously wished to snatch up his body. When they grabbed a hold of him, they yanked him into the planet.

Light flickered across the tentacles. It was like there was a substance going into Han Sen's body, but the Jadeskin-looking body shut them out.

Han Sen tried his best to destroy the tentacles, but the tentacles were simply endless.

“Very interesting genes. Although you are not the life I wanted, such an interesting life and genes could make you suitable for becoming a part of my body.” When Han Sen heard that, his body froze. Something was latching onto his back, but he didn’t know what it was.

Some weird bones were coming out of his back to lock up Han Sen. From afar, Han Sen looked as if he had been snared by a skeleton.

“Argh!” Han Sen’s body was locked up by a skeleton. He could not move freely. It felt as if the skeleton was sticking needles into his body.

“The Super God Spirit mode!” Han Sen used his Super God Spirit mode. He wanted to use his spirit body to shake off the skeleton that had him in its grip.

Nothing he tried seemed to work. His spirit body was firmly snared by the skeleton, and he was unable to escape it. The bones inside his body were like syringes stripping him of his power.

“Interesting genes. I cannot believe that you are an ordinary soul gene and have been able to evolve a gene to this level.” A voice came from the skeleton. It sounded exactly like the voice Han Sen had been listening to earlier.

“Who on earth are you?” Han Sen used his Super Spank power. He could not free himself from the clutch of the skeleton.

“I told you that I am the geno tablet,” the geno tablet said as its voice returned.

“In that case, why are you here waiting for the leader of the God Chaos Party?” Han Sen held himself strong against the pain that was pulling the marrow from his bones. He gnashed his teeth.

Han Sen was curious, but he was not that curious in a life-and-death moment.

The reason he asked that was purely because he wished to make an important decision.

“He is the real master here,” the geno tablet replied. “It is my job to wait for him to come back and command. There is no why.”

Han Sen was depressed. People could come there to be a boss, but he was there to have his genes stolen by the geno tablet. That was a bad sort of treatment.

The geno tablet’s reply gave Han Sen an answer to a private decision.

“I hope big sky demon did not lie to me.” Han Sen gnashed his teeth. He gathered up power in his finger and used it like a knife. He went into the sea of stars.

The endless sea of stars was the geno tablet. Carving into the sea of stars was basically carving into the geno tablet. Han Sen could not get rid of the geno tablet, so he had to risk the 24-spell password that big sky demon had given him.

If God Chaos Party Leader was the master of the geno tablet, and if the 24-spell password was real, it would work on the geno tablet.

Knife light appeared on Han Sen’s middle finger. He used Super Spank to slash the sea of stars. He left many knife marks across the sea of stars.

the knife marks were messed up. They did not make the password.

“Stop wasting your breath,” the geno tablet’s voice sounded in Han Sen’s ear. “I am connected to the universe, and I am a part of it. It should be an honor for you to become a part of my body.”

“I do not want any honor. All I want is to kill you.” Han Sen gnashed his teeth. His body tremored. The pain of having his power being taken away was not something ordinary people could endure.

“Death is pointless for me, and your power is useless at trying to destroy the geno tablet,” the geno tablet explained. “Unless the universe itself is destroyed, the geno tablet will recover.”

“Oh, yeah? Well, how about this?” Han Sen asked. His middle finger arose. A scary knife light landed across the sea of stars. He slashed a big knife mark across the sea of stars.

After that slash, all the messed-up knife marks Han Sen had unleashed came back. Earlier, it might have looked like he was doodling. Now, it had all come together to compose a spell. Han Sen added the last slash on every password. It lit up.

Chapter 3320 - Complete 33 Skies

Chapter 3320 Complete 33 Skies

Han Sen didn't know what would happen if the geno tablet saw the 24 strokes of the geno spell. If he drew them one by one, the geno tablet might end up stopping him or erasing the progress he was making. When he put down the geno spell, he put down a formation trick. He drew some on the left and some on the right. The knife marks left behind were done in a way that it did not appear to be connected. Actually, all he did was change the order in which he wrote down the spell. He also did not write down the last line of the 24-stroke geno spell. After arranging it, he could use one knife swipe to finish the 24-stroke spell. According to the password's order, the geno spell would be completed by that knife.

Seeing the 24-stroke geno spell light up, Han Sen was not happy. He did not know if the 24-stroke password would even work.

The skeleton that was latched onto Han Sen saw the 24 symbols light up. It lost its voice and screamed, "How do you know the 24-stroke light spell?"

Boom! Boom! Boom!

Han Sen discovered the 24-stroke geno spell was like 24 fires. They lit up the stars around. The fires followed the wire that looked like it was there but was not there. It spread to the other stars.

In a moment, the whole sea of stars was ignited. Many glowing stars were thrown out of orbit. The entire sea of stars was like it had been flipped over. It led to some unbelievable changes.

Han Sen thought the skeleton that had chained him up was losing its hold on him a bit. He exerted strength to struggle and

escape the clutch of the skeleton. He was going to the sea of stars.

Perhaps it was because the sea of stars had lost control, but this time, when Han Sen went out, he appeared outside the geno tablet.

What happened outside did not make Han Sen happy. Outside the geno tablet, the sea of clouds in the 33rd sky was tumultuous. They were madly waving. The geno tablet was glowing more holy than ever. It was so bright that one could hardly see it.

Space around looked like it was falling apart. It was more shocking than Han Sen using the Dongxuan Aura to see.

Countless universe cogwheels were spinning like mad. It was like a sleeping machine had suddenly been turned online and started firing on all cylinders. Many universal cogwheels that were combined were strangely falling apart. They connected with the cogwheels in an entirely different universe too. It felt like the mysterious machine known as the universe was now changing.

He did not dare remain in the 33rd sky. Han Sen escaped the 33 skies and returned to Outer Sky.

That place was not entirely safe either. Weird scenes were going on everywhere. Ten suns were in the sky. They looked like they were flowing through the sky. It was like some god demon was playing games with reality.

Han Sen's face changed. He escaped Outer Sky to shockingly find out it was not just Outer Sky behaving that way. The entire geno universe was changing. Places were falling apart, and weird things kept happening everywhere.

“Big sky demon gave me the 24-stroke geno spell. What was it?” Han Sen was shocked. He went into his dreams to find big sky demon, who was still resting.

Han Sen tried calming himself down. He stared at big sky demon and asked, “Big sky demon, what was that 24-stroke spell you gave me?”

Big sky demon looked at Han Sen with shock. “Did you really write down the geno password on the geno tablet?”

“I did.” Han Sen looked glum. He looked at big sky demon like a tiger.

Big sky demon laughed and came hovering next to Han Sen. She stroked his face and said, “My dear, you are a very daring boy. You actually wrote down the geno password.”

Han Sen grabbed big sky demon by the wrists and coldly asked, “What was it?”

Big sky demon smiled and said, “Don’t worry. Whatever I told you was real. The geno password was used for resetting the geno tablet.”

“You only said the 33 skies would be reset,” Han Sen coldly said. “You did not say the geno universe would be affected.”

Big sky demon stroked her hair and said, “My dear, the place that will be affected will not only be the geno universe. The universe of kingdoms would be affected too. The 33 skies are the buffer zones between the main and reverse universes. That means it is the way to connect the main and reverse universe. Did you think the main and reverse wouldn’t be affected or something?”

“In that case, what is going to happen now?” Han Sen did not have the patience needed to listen to big sky demon’s frivolous explanations.

“Do not worry. The resetting of the 33 skies will not bring harm to the main and reverse universe. Instead, it can only yield benefits.” Big sky demon smiled.

Han Sen frowned and looked at big sky demon. Whatever big sky demon said was difficult for him to believe.

“Do not look at me like that. When have I ever lied to you? Not even once.” Big sky demon rubbed Han Sen on the face and said, “If I have guessed things correctly, without my geno password, you could not have escaped the geno tablet’s backlash.”

Han Sen presented a wry smile. He knew if he did not use the geno password, things would have proven ill for him. He could not really take it out on her.

It did not matter if big sky demon was playing a game or had ulterior motives. At the end of the day, it was Han Sen who decided to use the spell.

Big sky demon looked a bit excited as she said, "If the geno tablet has already been reset, I should leave. The time that I am used to is coming back."

"What is that supposed to mean?" Han Sen asked.

"Just go out and take a look." Big sky demon looked very happy. She was holding Han Sen's head by the cheeks. She planted a kiss on him. After that, she flew out of his dreams and said, "Little Dear, you make me so happy. It is no wonder why you are the stepfather of Master Bao'er. You really did use the geno password to reset the geno tablet. This is quite amazing."

Big sky demon was now out of his dreams, so Han Sen forced himself to wake up. Whatever he saw was weird. The entire geno universe was undergoing weird shifts. There were big changes in all he laid his eyes upon.

The weird scenes and changes did not cause disasters. The previously hidden 33 skies started to show up.

The weird scenes Han Sen saw were all from the 33 skies.

It was different from what Han Sen saw before. This time, the 33 skies looked like they had a layer of stars that were floating through the air. No matter where in the universe one was, one could see the 33 skies.

The complete 33 skies looked like a giant gravestone. Atop the gravestone was a tablet. On the tablet, two words were written down upon it.

"Geno tablet." Han Sen spoke the two words aloud. He looked at it very strangely. He thought the 33 skies was like a big gravestone.

Han Sen evilly thought, “It is bad to see this thing there. The God Chaos Party leader chose that unlucky spot for a headquarters. It is no wonder he failed. Qin Xiu and Bury Path God cannot be buried in the 33 skies beneath that gravestone, right?”

Chapter 3321 - Item Nobody Owns

While Han Sen was thinking, he saw a scary shadow in the air. In the shining god light, it was headed for the 33 skies, which looked like a headstone. It was a powerful Break World beast.

That Break World beast looked like a dragon. When it flew, it had all kinds of old swords go with it. It obviously had a Break World rate of at least 30%. Its Break World power was already solid.

Regarding the Break World rate, this Break World beast was much stronger than Han Sen.

The 33 skies were in between two worlds. Within that emptiness, the Break World beast emerged from the universe of kingdoms. The geno universe could witness this too. When it came before the 33 skies, there was an invisible barrier that prevented those from the outside from approaching.

Boom! Boom! Boom!

The dragon-looking Break World beast roared madly. The old swords were like a river bent on striking the 33 skies. The old swords were blocked by an invisible power. They were broken, as was the creature's advance. It could not go forward.

Still, the Break World beast did not stop there. It used its body to strike the invisible barrier. The old swords kept surrounding the monster as it kept battering the invisible walls. It was injuring itself. Its draconic horns broke. The beast's blood poured like rain, yet it would not cease.

"What is it trying to do?" Han Sen asked big sky demon. He did not understand what that Break World beast was trying to achieve.

"It is trying to reach the 33 skies. It is headed for the geno tablet," Big sky demon quietly replied. Her eyes kept peering at the 33 skies and the geno tablet on display.

“Why is it going to the geno tablet? For what purpose?” Han Sen asked.

“The geno tablet has already returned to its origin. It no longer has a master. No life force can become its master.” After saying that, big sky demon coldly laughed. “It is just a Break World beast that has a 60% Break World rate, yet it actually wants to become the master of the geno tablet. It has a death wish for even trying.”

“Why does it want to become the master of the geno tablet? What benefit would the creature yield from doing that?” Han Sen didn’t understand.

“Back in the day, the God Chaos Party fought against a sky full of God Spirits,” big sky demon said. “They almost managed to destroy the geno hall. The primary reason for doing that was the geno tablet. It was the foundation for a new god world. You had to control the geno tablet to overturn the geno hall and make a new order and kingdom. Even killing God Spirits was a futile endeavor. If the geno hall was still there, and the God Spirits had all been killed, the geno halls would just spawn more God Spirits. Just like back then, when the old leader died for rebooting the universe, the geno hall had a new master.”

Boom!

The dragon-like Break World beast was covered in blood. Its dragon horns broke, and its scales started to flake away. There was a sky full of beast blood. It was pouring down everywhere. It was hard to tell whether or not the creature was dead or alive.

Surprisingly, even such a powerful Break World beast was not able to reach the 33 skies.

Han Sen’s heart jumped. He was going to use Galaxy Teleportation to gain access to 33 skies. He was going to kill the creature while it was on its knees. Getting a free Break World gene could not be argued with.

Before Han Sen moved, big sky demon said, “Do not waste your breath. That Break World beast is from the universe of

kingdoms. The 33 skies have recovered. The power that separates the main and reverse universe is not weakened. It is stronger. You can see when it gets close to the 33 skies, but you cannot touch it through the 33 skies unless you are strong enough to break space and gain access to the universe of kingdoms again.”

Han Sen was strong, but he could not break the 33 skies. Now, there weren't any space cracks. He could not casually travel between the main and reverse universe.

“What a shame.” Han Sen licked his lips and felt very sorry about that.

Many people and creatures thought the same thing as Han Sen. The Break World beast had only just fallen, but a few Break World beasts had already swept forward trying to reap its benefits.

Despite being injured, the Break World beast had a 60% Break World rate. The Break World beasts that went there to reap the benefits watched the fiend still roar. Its broken scales became a number of old swords that immediately slashed a few Break World beasts' limbs off in all sorts of directions. One was completely beheaded.

“A skinny camel is still bigger than a horse. Even a few 30% Break World rate little boys want to get benefits.” Big sky demon just shook her head.

Han Sen felt sorry about this. If he was on the side of the universe of kingdoms, he would be able to gather many Break World genes.

Roar!

While he was feeling awful about his situation, he noticed a few more Break World beasts go to the 33 skies. Like the dragon before, it was an attempt to break the 33 skies' barrier to gain access.

A while later, more and more Break World beasts hit the 33 skies. The geno universe was fine. The Break World beasts had only just formed. There were no powerful Break World beasts about.

In the universe of kingdoms, many scary Break World beasts emerged out of nowhere. They tried to access the 33 skies.

The 33 skies' shield was very mysterious. Many scary creatures struck the barrier of the 33 skies but were unable to move or gain access to the 33 skies.

Many scary creatures were hit and injured. They could not gain access.

A big, gold bird broke the world and went there. It was like gold lightning. It tore through empty space and broke the invisible barrier. It managed to gain access to the 33 skies and the item that looked like a headstone. Then, it was gone.

More Break World beasts were wanting to gain access like the big, gold bird had managed to. When they sprinted there, they went crashing into that invisible barrier. They broke their bones, resulting in blood seeping through cracked skin. They dyed the sky red.

Many Break World beasts tried to attack the 33 skies, but not many were able to gain access.

Suddenly, a holy god light emerged from the sky and the ground. A holy woman approached. She lit up the whole sky. It was Light Goddess, who Han Sen had seen before.

The Annihilation-class Light Goddess looked different from how she did before. It looked as if she had achieved god power. The sky and the ground shined around her.

Many Break World beasts appeared scared and stumbled back in fear. Light Goddess walked to the 33 skies' invisible barrier. The light suppressed the invisible barrier. She slowly walked into the 33 skies, step by step.

She was Light Goddess. When she went to the 33 skies. The light that shined everything in the universe and never faded was gone. Light Goddess went to the 33 skies and the big headstone.

“Why is she going to the 33 skies? Does she want to control the geno tablet too?” Han Sen wondered.

“So, what if it is a God Spirit going there?” Big sky demon smiled at Han Sen and said, “To face the geno tablet, even God Spirits will fear death. They will want to control the geno tablet to ensure the geno hall still controls the world. Light Goddess is a pioneer. Watch her. The real fighting has yet to begin. Little Lover, take care of Master Bao’er no matter what. I am going. If I make it back, we will continue our relationship from where we left off.”

After that, big sky demon flew into the sky. She was like a demon woman flying into the sky. She was flying to the headstone.

When she flew toward the invisible wall, she waved her fingers to draw some mysterious symbols. She drew the symbols down on the invisible barrier. It was like she was opening a door. She walked inside with ease. She vanished with other creatures into the headstone.

Chapter 3322 - Talk to My Son

Han Sen looked at the 33 skies. He did not plan on going in. He turned around and went to Space Garden.

Regardless of whether Qin Xiu and the other guys were there in the 33 skies, if he went in now, he might not be able to earn any benefits. Even if he made a blood path and went before the geno tablet, conquering the geno tablet was not an easy thing to accomplish.

Han Sen's Break World-class Super God Spirit mode was not very useful before the geno tablet. If it was not for using the 24-stroke geno spell password, he would have died inside the geno tablet.

When Han Sen returned to Space Garden, he noticed the Very High and those from Sky Palace had come there to settle.

The Extreme King, Dragon, Destroyed, and other high races had not incurred as much destruction. They had managed to hold onto their homelands, but they still sent people to Space Garden so they could hold discussions about how they planned to fix the universe.

The reason for that was because they did not have as many life souls attacking them, and they had the protection of the God Spirits. There were God Spirits in their races helping them to kill the Break World beasts. The damage and devastation they incurred were minimized a great deal.

In Space Garden, the Very High and Sky Palace did not believe in the gods. They did not pray to the God Spirits either. So, they did not receive any help from the God Spirits.

The Very High and Sky Palace co-operated with God Spirits, but they did not believe in gods.

Plus, those three places had many life souls. They had suffered the most damage. In the end, only Space Garden was able to

hold out. The Very High gave up Outer Sky while the Sky gave up Sky Palace.

Fortunately, the Very High and the Sky were friendly. They did not have many people, so they stayed in Space Garden. They gathered their resources and strength to fight the changes now affecting their universe.

Sky Palace Leader saw Han Sen return, so he asked “Han Sen, what happened to the 33 skies?”

Han Sen saw that the Very High people and Space Garden people were looking at him, so he told them the story once. “The geno tablet in the 33 skies is a creature belonging to the God Chaos Party’s old leader. Right now, it has returned to its origin. It has become an item that no one knows. Any creature can become its master, so all the scary creatures from the main and reverse universes, including God Spirits, want to assert themselves as the geno tablet’s new master.”

Of course, Han Sen did not tell them he was the one who had made the 33 skies return to origin.

“People say treasure is owned by those who fight for it,” a Very High elder said. “Perhaps there is still a chance.”

Sky Palace Leader Zhang Xuandao lifted his lips and said, “According to the rules of the Very High, all the treasure is related to the Very High.”

The Very High elder looked rather upset as he asked, “What do you mean?”

The Very High and the Sky hailed from the same origin, but they did not like each other. There were some disagreements between them. Even though this elder practiced Very High Sense and had almost reached Very High’s Forget Love level, whenever he saw Zhang Xuandao, he was a bit intense.

Zhang Xuandao smiled and said, “Good words. The power of you Very High people is against the sky. You are stronger than the Break World beasts in the thirty-three skies. You can try your luck. It is a shame we Sky Palace students are all too weak and cannot even enter the 33 skies. We cannot try

something that you call luck. The treasure will be in the hands of you guys, the Very High.”

After hearing Zhang Xuandao’s mocking words, everyone knew he was implying that they did not have the power to breach the 33 skies. They would be unable to control the geno tablet.

Han Sen could not be bothered listening to them. He did not plan on going to the 33 skies yet. He got up and prepared to leave the meeting room. He was looking for Ji Yanran and Ling’er.

“Han Sen, our research has yet to yield a result,” the Very High elder said. “How could you just leave?”

“I am old. There is nothing I can do. You guys talk to Littleflower. Just keep me informed when you figure something out. I will do whatever you guys need me to.” Han Sen patted Littleflower on the shoulder. “Son, you have grown up, and your father is old. I am going to go see your mother. Take care of your little sister. You will be the one in charge of the family’s safety.”

“Dad...” Littleflower looked as if he was going to smile and cry at Han Sen at the same time.

Han Sen whispered this into Littleflower’s ears, “Good luck. Do it if you can. If you can’t, then you should run. It is fine if you cannot achieve victory. It is better than dying.”

What he said was so quiet, but the top-class elites were still able to hear him. Many of the elites of all the other races felt weird hearing it.

“You guys keep talking, but I am leaving.” After saying that, Han Sen left the meeting room.

When Han Sen left the room, Yisha walked out, too. Han Sen asked her, “Teacher, are you getting used to living here?”

“It is not too shabby.” Yisha looked at Han Sen and said, “Dollar, you didn’t forget we still have a grudge match to settle.”

“Teacher, why are you doing this?” Han Sen asked. “Killing each other is not nice.”

“Watch me.” Yisha suddenly jumped. She pulled out her knife and drew it near Han Sen’s neck.

Han Sen’s reaction was very fast. Yisha was one of the top elites of the whole geno universe, but she hadn’t broken the world yet. She was not a threat to Han Sen.

She was Han Sen’s teacher, so he did not take the knife. He took a step back and dodged the knife that was coming to cut his head off.

Yisha used Teeth Knife and kept slashing at Han Sen. She did not use all of her power, but the knife mind and the knife skill were the best knife talents she could ever strive to achieve.

Han Sen had to admit that her knife mind was almost as good as his.

She used Teeth Knife, but Yisha’s knife was unable to touch Han Sen. Yisha pulled her knife back. She looked at Han Sen and said, “There is nothing else I can teach you. Do not ever think about calling me teacher again.”

“If you are a teacher for one day, then you are a teacher forever...”

Before Han Sen finished, Yisha interrupted him. “I am not that old, and you are not that young. Just call me Yisha.”

After that, Yisha ignored Han Sen. She went back to where the Rebate were living.

Han Sen felt a wry smile develop. He watched Yisha leave. He then returned to his house in Space Garden.

Ji Yanran was holding Ling’er while watching anime. Seeing Han Sen come back, Ling’er flew out of Ji Yanran’s arms and landed against Han Sen’s chest with her arms around his neck.

“Dad, why are you only back now?” Ling’er asked while acting all cute. “Ling’er has missed you so much. I am so hungry.”

“Dear Daughter, what do you want to eat? I will make it for you.” Han Sen happily patted Ling’er on the head.

“I want to eat dragon meat from Green Planet. I want to drink coconut juice from Long Ka Nan Planet...” Ling’er lifted up her little fingers as she spoke.

“You didn’t miss me. You only miss my wallet.” Han Sen rubbed Ling’er’s small nose and smiled.

“Dad, you should not rub my nose. Mother said the nose needs to be tall to be pretty. If you keep rubbing it, it will not grow tall and will look bad. Then, no man will want to marry me.” Ling’er used her hands to protect her nose.

“Mother is lying to you. Look at your mother’s nose. It is not that tall, but she still managed to find your father, who is a good man.” Han Sen looked all cocky.

Ling’er looked at Ji Yanran. She then looked at Han Sen. “I will stick to protecting my nose.”

“What is that supposed to mean?” Han Sen realized what she meant and started to tickle Ling’er.

Chapter 3323 - Big Bad Luck

Space Garden was saved, but they had only managed to keep the area around the base. It was unknown how many Break World beasts were out there hiding in the forest. They were combining with the life souls. The longer time went by, the more their Break World rate increased.

Han Sen left the base area. He held a Break World gene in his hands. This Break World gene had come from Black King. He did not have the time to refine it.

He put the tear-shaped Break World gene in his mouth. He felt a weird power surge through his belly. His cells were changing fast.

“Break World gene plus nine.” The announcement played in Han Sen’s brain. Han Sen was happy about this. “I received nine Break World genes at once. It looks like it will not be difficult getting 100 to max it all out. I just need to kill 10 Break World beasts. With the amount of Break World beasts around in this universe, killing 10 Break World beasts will not be difficult. Space Garden itself should have at least more than 10 in the vicinity.”

Han Sen was set on leaving the base. He was determined to find more Break World beasts around Space Garden. He wanted to max out his Break World genes and get his Break World gene tally to a hundred. He wanted to see what sort of changes his body would develop.

The Break World genes were very weird. Although his Break World gene amount had increased, the Break World rate of his four geno arts did not increase. His Super God Spirit mode, however, did seem to be affected. His spirit body underwent some changes. Because his pure spirit body could not touch or manipulate anything, Han Sen could not be certain if it was a good thing or a bad thing.

Boom! Boom! Big booming sounds were coming from the nearby forest. It was like thunder heard from afar. The noise

lasted a long time.

Han Sen's heart jumped, and he teleported. He went to where the sound was coming from. He saw a white tiger with four wings lying in blood. Its body was full of sword holes. It was like it had been perforated by 10,000 knives and died. It kept bleeding without reprieve.

A man with green feathers was above the four-winged tiger. It was Ning Yue.

Amidst the chaos of the Break World beast rampage earlier, Han Sen had seen this four-winged white tiger. Its Break World rate was not very high, but it was very fast. It was a wind element Break World beast.

In that fight, it had not been killed. It was repelled.

Now, Ning Yue was killing it. The task seemed to be easy for him to accomplish.

"Ning Yue, you have finally managed to conquer the little green sword. Allow me to congratulate you." Han Sen walked over to Ning Yue.

Ning Yue descended from space and approached Han Sen. He stopped one foot away from Han Sen. His eyes were calm and like a deep well. He peered at Han Sen. "I am back. The fight between you and me should begin now."

"Can we not fight?" Han Sen shrugged his shoulders and replied, "You know I'm a pacifist now, don't you?"

Ning Yue curled his lips. He strangely looked at him. He stumbled backward and looked at Han Sen. "Your unsettled heart did not tell me that."

"Things are different now," Han Sen said. "Space Garden needs me and you as well."

"I have been waiting for this day for too long." Ning Yue's face looked smaller. He stared at Han Sen and calmly said, "I want to know how far I have come and how far you have come."

Han Sen looked at Ning Yue and asked, "Must we fight?"

“It is not that I have to,” Ning Yue said. “It is just the fact I have been waiting for this for so long. At least give me a reason to keep waiting.”

“The geno tablet above the 33 skies,” Han Sen said. “Right now, the whole universe of creatures wants to fight to become its master. Why don’t you and I use the geno tablet for a bet? How about we see which one of us can become its master?”

Ning Yue stared at the 33 skies and the headstone. He peered at the geno tablet. He nodded and said, “That can work too.”

After that, Ning Yue turned around and readied himself to leave.

Han Sen stared at Ning Yue’s back and asked, “Ning Yue, do you have a Break World gene?”

Ning Yue stopped in his tracks, but he did not turn around as he replied, “Yes, I have got it.”

“What is the use of a Break World gene?” Han Sen asked.

“You have the Break World gene, too, don’t you? Don’t you know what it is for?” Ning Yue paused and said, “The Break World gene increased the strength of my Super God Spirit body.”

“I see. I wasn’t sure. I did not know if it was just me. It did not improve the prowess of my geno arts.” Han Sen was able to confirm his line of thinking.

“I do not know about others, but the Break World genes only seemed to work on my Super God Spirit body. They do not work on my geno arts,” Ning Yue said. He then flashed away and went deep into the forests.

Clearly, he had a hankering to slay Break World beasts as well. He wanted to increase his Break World genes like Han Sen. Ning Yue was not in a rush to visit the 33 skies.

Han Sen did not go too deep into the forest. He took the four-winged white tiger’s body back to Space Garden. Although the Break World gene of the four-winged white tiger had been taken by Ning Yue, its body would benefit humans and creatures.

After all, Space Garden did not have many Break World elites. Its body would prove useful.

“Right now, the Break World beasts of the universe are everywhere. If Ning Yue is in Space Garden, I will go to Sky Palace.” Before Han Sen left, he gave the black king beast soul and light king dragon’s beast soul to Ji Yanran so she could protect herself.

The light god dragon beast soul was the stream light dragon spear. The black king beast soul was an armor beast soul. It created a black jade set of armor. Its Break World rate was 59%. It only needed one more percent to reach 60%.

One was also able to improve the element. The stream god light spear did not have an element. Han Sen did not know how to increase the black king armor.

“Han Sen, I feel so restless lately. I feel as if something bad is going to happen.” While Han Sen was leaving, Ji Yanran pulled him closer. This was the first time Ji Yanran had stopped Han Sen from going.

“Do not worry. I am only going to Sky Palace to have a look. I am not going to the 33 skies. I will be fine.” Han Sen held Ji Yanran’s face and smiled.

“Hopefully, it is just me that is overthinking things. My Xuan is not the best it can be yet. Maybe it just isn’t accurate enough.” Ji Yanran forced a smile. She looked as if she was in a bad mood.

After thinking for a moment, Han Sen suggested, “How about this? I will go to Mister White and have him calculate things. If things are predicted to be bad, I will not go.”

Ji Yanran felt a bit safer after hearing that. She nodded and said, “That would be for the best. You should go and see Mister White.”

“Wait a while. I will be back soon.” Han Sen rubbed her cheeks and left the garden. He went to see Mister White.

“Big bad luck!” Before Han Sen could even say anything, Mister White said those three words to him the moment he saw him.

Chapter 3324 - Must Go There

Han Sen was shocked and quickly said, "Please, explain this to me."

Han Sen had learned some Xuan Men geno arts. He had learned quite a bit about Xuan, but he was not very good at it. He was not as good as Mister White.

If Han Sen was a general who had killed many on the battlefield and had never lost a single battle or skirmish, Mister White would have been the grandmaster who could predict the weather and future. He would have been the one who knew everything.

It was not like one of them was better than the other. It was just that their directions in learning had differed and gone in different directions.

Mister White looked at the 33 skies, which looked like a headstone. He told Han Sen, "After the 33 skies returned to origin, I was able to calculate that it is a place where Yin and Yang crossed each other. But the place is not correct. It has a big murder aura. There is an 80% to 90% chance that creatures that enter the 33 skies will experience bad stuff."

When Han Sen heard him, he sighed. "Are you talking about the 33 skies? I was not planning on going there."

Mister White shook his head. "I can sense a murder aura around your body. It cooperates with the 33 skies. Even if you do not want to go there, you will find yourself going there some time."

"Are you saying that I must go to the 33 skies?" If Han Sen were young, he would not have believed him. If he did not want to go, no one would have been able to persuade him to go to the 33 skies.

Han Sen had now experienced too much. He knew there were some things even invincible elites were compelled to do. He was also not in a position that was invincible.

Mister White nodded. "You must go. This will be very difficult. You should be prepared."

"What about the end of this trip?" Han Sen asked after a brief think.

Mister White smiled. "The future is the future. The Xuan we study is only done via calculations with the information we currently possess. It cannot genuinely predict the future unless the real meaning of a god exists, of course. No average creature can actually see into the future. I am, at the end of the day, just a commoner. I will never be able to know the future, which has many branching paths, twists, and turns. Little Sen, I worry that you have overestimated my abilities."

When Han Sen heard Mister White say that, he knew his trip was going to be a bad one. Mister White was telling him that there were many different outcomes. Before the end came, there was still a chance for him.

Han Sen was thinking about what he would have to do in the 33 skies. He was not thinking about the possibility that he might come back.

For now, Han Sen had not found a reason to go to the 33 skies yet.

He spoke to Mister White for a while longer and left. If he ended up having to go to the 33 skies, he knew he would be better off being as prepared as he possibly could. Perhaps that way there would be a much higher chance of him surviving.

Han Sen wanted to gather all the Break World genes he could before visiting the 33 skies. He thought it might be useful once he was done.

Upon seeing Han Sen return, Ji Yanran immediately asked, "What did Mister White say?"

She was still feeling nervous. She had never felt like this before. Even when Han Sen had been pulled into the anti-material world by World King God and others thought Han

Sen died, Ji Yanran still remained calm. She had never been this unnerved before.

“Mister White calculated it for me. He said that I will suffer something disastrous. There is an 80% to 90% chance that I will bleed.” Han Sen told her half the truth and half a lie.

“What disaster?” Ji Yanran was worried.

“Mister White is not a god. He cannot predict everything. Even if he could, my chances of dying are at 90%. There is a 10% chance that I will live. There will be a danger, but I will also be supported. I will not have to die.” Han Sen sounded very serious as he spoke about all of this.

Ji Yanran always got scared following Han Sen. Otherwise, Ji Yanran would not have been interested in learning more about Xuan. Han Sen would not let Ji Yanran feel scared again.

This half-truth and half-lie made Ji Yanran feel much better. If Han Sen said he was fine, then Ji Yanran was willing to believe it. Han Sen had still mentioned he would suffer a disaster despite living. Even so, she felt much safer.

“You take good care of Ling’er and Littleflower. I am going to Sky Palace to collect some Break World genes.” Han Sen spoke to her gently. As usual, he did not say anything more than he needed to.

Otherwise, with Ji Yanran’s senses, she would have seen something more.

Han Sen was getting ready to leave when he saw Ling’er. Ling’er blinked as she asked, “Dad? When you come back, can you bring me a cat? I want a pet.”

“Why would you suddenly want a cat?” Han Sen looked at Ling’er.

“The show with the cat and the mouse,” Ling’er said. “That cat is so funny. I really want one!”

“Sure. When I come home, I will bring you one.” Han Sen agreed but thought, “I do have a cat, but it is currently with Bao’er. She is still in the universe of kingdoms. I cannot go to

the universe of kingdoms yet. I must go through the 33 skies to do that.”

When he waved his hands, Han Sen seriously looked at Ji Yanran and Ling'er, the mother and daughter, and thought, “No matter what, I will make it back.”

He used Galaxy Teleportation to leave. Han Sen did not go to Sky Palace. He went to see Littleflower.

The wife and daughter needed to be taken care of. They could not be allowed to feel worried, but a son was different. If something happened to Han Sen, he needed someone else to take care of things.

He had no choice in the matter because he was a man. He was the leader of the family. He needed to accept responsibility.

“Dad, let me go to the 33 skies with you,” Littleflower seriously said to Han Sen.

“Do not look down on your father. We do not know the future. I will cleave my own way through. You just need to look after your mother and your sister. Also, Meng'er, Zero, Little Angel, and all the others. They are poor people without any true family of their own. You need to take care of them.” Han Sen smiled.

“Those sisters have treated me well, and I have always treated them like real sisters,” Littleflower said.

“In that case, I am leaving.” Han Sen waved his hands and started going to Sky Palace.

Littleflower suddenly said, “Dad, you have to be careful. I still want to fight you. I have never asked for anything, but you must promise me that.”

“Sure. Wait for me here.” Han Sen did not say much. He used Galaxy Teleportation to reach Sky Palace.

From the outside, Sky Palace exhibited no changes. On the inside, the sky and ground had been flipped. Countless floating islands were shrouded in mist. The Break World beasts were hiding within it.

In that space, the 12 white jade buildings and five jade cities were floating on the clouds. It was like a depiction of heaven in some mythical storybook.

Chapter 3325 - Killing Break

World Beasts

“Qin Xiu, that asshole! How many life souls did he create?” Han Sen looked around. He started to think every single island there would have had some scary existences lurking in wait.

Han Sen’s heart jumped. His body appeared on an island. It was one island in Sky Palace, but Han Sen did not remember the name of the island. It was an ordinary, floating island in Sky Palace. The name was not particularly remarkable.

Now, the island was draped in an eerie mist. It had a scary murder aura develop around it, which unsettled his nerves.

Han Sen went to the island. He saw a purple crystal on it. The crystal statue was very weird. There was a purple crystal cross on its back.

The cross had a purple crystal statue that was tied up by purple crystal chains. The statue looked rather human, but there was one wing on its back.

Yes, there was just one wing. Only the left side of the statue had a wing. The right side was empty. There was nothing at all.

The purple crystal statue lifted its head. The purple crystal’s eyes flickered with a weird light. It looked at Han Sen and said, “I cannot believe you dared to come back.”

“Do you recognize me?” Han Sen looked at the purple crystal statue. He did not recall seeing this person before.

The purple crystal statue weirdly laughed. “Before, I and my life soul had just started to combine. It was just for breaking the world. We were not to be your enemy. I could only watch you shine in the White Jade Jing. Now, things are different. I have perfectly combined with a life soul. It will be easy to kill you.”

“Interesting.” Han Sen smiled and looked at the purple crystal statue. He did not strike. He wanted to see how strong it was after combining with a life soul.

“Soon, you will think this is not interesting,” the purple crystal statue said. It suddenly moved. The cross it was tied to with the purple crystal chain suddenly shattered. The purple crystal statue was like a living being. It floated there with the one wing on its back folded. It had a mysterious, strong impact on one’s vision.

Han Sen looked at the Break World beast and said, “I have to confess that you do look quite strong. Having said that, I find myself unable to accurately gauge exactly how strong you are.”

“You cannot know what my power is like because when I strike, you will already be dead.” The purple crystal statue walked forward. One hand was in front of its chest. It slowly raised it to a position above its head like one would do with a blade. It then came slashing at Han Sen.

That slashing power was like it was in space. There was no power involved.

Han Sen raised his left hand. It looked as if he had just moved it randomly. He broke the thing that was in space, and a sky full of purple crystal with it.

The purple crystal statue’s face changed. “You can break my deadly knife light. You are good, but no matter what, today is the day you die.”

When the purple crystal statue spoke, its body had a killing aura purple flame. Its body turned into a weird and purple scythe.

The wing was the blade of the scythe. The purple crystal statue’s body became its handle.

Han Sen had seen this from Zhao Ning’er and the light stream dragon spear. That was not strange. It had a Break World rate of at least 30%. It was a Break World beast with solid power.

“Die!” The purple crystal statue turned into a reaper’s scythe. It tore through space and went straight for Han Sen. It was so

fast that Han Sen could only see a purple light.

Han Sen did not use full power to kill the Break World beast. He only let Jadeskin break the world. His entire body became a holy body.

He waved at the purple crystal scythe. The icy and jade hands hit the purple crystal scythe and made the purple crystal scythe fly away.

Jadeskin's Break World rate was lower than 30%, and the purple crystal scythe was above 30%. He did not know how strong Jadeskin was.

The purple crystal scythe turned into a light. It spun around Han Sen fast and kept on attacking him. It was like an invisible big hand waving.

Han Sen used Jadeskin to fight. He kept fighting the purple crystal scythe, fending him off. It was unknown how many times he was hit, but there was eventually a "katcha" noise. The purple crystal scythe's blade was cut by Han Sen's hand. The broken purple crystal came out from the broken part.

The purple crystal scythe ceased its assault. It reverted to the shape of a statue again. There was a broken part on the solo wing. The feathers on the edge were cracked.

The purple crystal statue's face did not look surprised. It had a weird smile.

"You are already dead." The purple crystal statue's face smiled harder. It was like it was an evil ghost looking at a dead man.

"How am I supposed to when I die?" Han Sen laughed and looked at the purple crystal statue.

The purple crystal statue laughed weirdly as if it was insane. "I said that before I strike, you are already dead."

With that crazy laugh, the purple crystal statue put out a hand. A purple crystal chain appeared in its hand. On the other end of the purple crystal chain, it had tied up Han Sen.

The purple crystal chain was releasing an evil purple flame. It was like a toxic snake from hell. One was not able to

accurately describe how toxic and evil this thing was. It was like it was alive.

“Come. Let your soul become my food.” The purple crystal statue pulled the purple crystal chain. According to the thoughts of its heart, when it pulled, Han Sen’s soul would be ripped right from his body.

After it pulled, Han Sen just stood where he was. He was unable to be yanked. There was no reaction. His soul was unable to be pulled out of his body.

“This has a soul attack power, so your power is very unique,” Han Sen coldly said. “It is a shame that you encountered me of all people.”

Even the geno tablet wanted to take his soul, but it had not worked. Therefore, how could a Break World beast be expected to do it?

The purple crystal statue looked glum. It had tried its hardest to yank the purple crystal chain, but Han Sen’s soul was not going to budge.

Han Sen grabbed the purple crystal chain. His muscles expanded. He suddenly broke the crystal that came from the purple crystal chain.

He put out his hand. The purple crystal statue was pulled forward by Han Sen.

Pang!

Han Sen’s fist struck the purple crystal statue that was flying toward him. It broke the chest of the purple crystal statue. The purple crystal statue’s face was twisted. It looked shocked.

Han Sen did not move. He kept punching with his fist. He kept punching the purple crystal statue. He broke the purple crystal statue. A crystal that looked like a single teardrop fell out of the being.

“Killed Break World beast: extreme purple dead god. Got Break World gene.” Han Sen heard the announcement play in his head.

He had not gotten a beast soul though, which greatly disappointed Han Sen. A soul-element power was rare. Even though that purple dead god's Break World rate was only 30%, which wasn't too high, its soul power was scarier than a Break World beast with a Break World rate of 60%.

Chapter 3326 - Holy

After the Break World beast was killed, the mist on the floating islands receded and disappeared. Han Sen put away the Break World gene. He was getting ready to fly to the next floating island when he saw one of the 12 jade buildings of the White Jade Jing start to glow. A shadow emerged from the jade building.

Han Sen squinted and had a closer look. He looked through the holy light. He noticed that what emerged from the White Jade Jing was a fairy clad in blue clothes.

“White Jade Jing is up in the sky; 12 buildings and five cities. Fairies are above my head, and my hair grows.” The blue-clothed fairy recited a poem from the White Jade Jing as she kept flying all around the structure. Her body was light, and her voice echoed. It did not look as if she was from Earth. It was like a dream.

Han Sen looked at the blue-clothed fairy headed his way in her floating motion and asked, “Are you a Break World beast from White Jade Jing?”

Han Sen did not deny he judged people via their appearance. If it was an ugly monster that was swooping down, he would have already attacked. What was now flying out was a good-looking Break World creature, so he took the time to ask.

“I am not a Break World beast. I am a fairy. I am a fairy from the White Jade Jing.” The blue-clothed fairy hovered in the air. She did not descend. She just used her airy voice to talk to Han Sen.

“I have seen many gods. This is the first time I’ve ever seen a fairy.” Han Sen checked the blue-clothed fairy out.

“Your body has the holy air of the White Jade Jing. You should become a part of the White Jade Jing. Why are you killing things around the White Jade Jing?” The blue-clothed fairy looked at Han Sen as she spoke.

“I did enter the 12 floors to retrieve the jade air, but I did not get any holy air.” Han Sen did not believe the blue-clothed fairy was just a fairy.

Even if it was a fairy, it was just a creature called a fairy.

It was like God Spirits. They were just spirit body creatures. They were not like actual gods that could do anything they wanted to.

“The jade air you mention is the White Jade Jing’s holy air,” the blue-clothed fairy coldly said. “You have the benefits of the White Jade Jing, and you have not thought about paying it back. On top of that, you are going to bring it harm. You are doing it all wrong.”

“I am seeking vengeance, so what’s the big deal?” Han Sen asked with a look of disdain.

According to the blue-clothed fairy’s theory, after he drank milk, he would have to thank the cow and never eat beef again.

“I wouldn’t dare say that.” The blue-clothed fairy was angered by the things Han Sen said. She raised one of her fingers and gathered up some fairy-like light. She flicked her fingers and had the holy light shoot out at Han Sen’s body.

Han Sen did not fall back. His body glowed in a holy way. It was like he was made from jade ice. He threw a punch at the holy light.

When Han Sen punched the holy light, the holy light broke. It turned into the glitter of starlight and went everywhere.

But the holy light was still there. It generated the shape of a holy net that trapped Han Sen inside it.

Han Sen gathered up his power, wanting to break the holy net. He quickly discovered that the stronger he was, the tighter the holy net became.

A moment later, the holy net was digging into Han Sen’s flesh. The Jadeskin Break World holy body was damaged by the holy net.

“Stop wasting your breath,” the blue-clothed fairy said while pulling the silk. “This is one of the 10 Break World armaments that belonged to the White Jade Jing. It is called a trap fairy net. Its Break World rate is almost 100%. Even if Break World elites with a 90% Break World rate found themselves snared by the trap fairy net, they would find themselves unable to escape and flee. The more strength you use, the tighter it becomes.” She pulled the trap fairy net. Han Sen got closer to her. She then flew to the White Jade Jing.

Han Sen did not believe her. He continued to use his Jadeskin. He tried to break the holy silk net that bounded him.

The thing was surprisingly hardy. Plus, it was just like the blue-clothed fairy had said. The more he struggled and the more strength he exerted, the tighter the strands of silk became. The fairy silk was digging into his flesh so much that one could see his bones.

“Is the White Jade Jing really where the fairy lives?” Han Sen stopped struggling. He spoke loudly so the blue-clothed fairy could hear him.

“Not bad,” the blue-clothed fairy replied.

“What kind of fairy are you?” Han Sen asked.

“A fairy is a fairy,” the blue-clothed fairy said. “Back in time, many years before today, we were greater than every race in this world. You might say we were a collection of ancient gods. To the fairies, we just called them fairy children that had only just been born.” She sounded cold as she spoke, and she did not display any special emotions. She gave off the feeling that she was very proud and looking down on everything else in creation.

“If fairies were that great, why was the White Jade Jing taken away by the Sky?” Han Sen asked. “The fairies you hold so lofty seem to be far worse in reality.”

The blue-clothed fairy’s face changed. She seemed angry as she coldly said, “If we had not been trapped inside the White Jade Jing, little people like the Sky would not have been able to gain access to the White Jade Jing.”

“Who sealed you inside here?” Han Sen’s heart jumped.

The blue-clothed fairy’s face changed. She did not answer Han Sen. She pulled Han Sen, who was trapped inside the trap fairy net. She did not speak as she proceeded to the White Jade Jing.

There was a lot of holy air inside the White Jade Jing. The good air was everywhere. It was like a holy land.

Han Sen had been to the White Jade Jing before. Back then, it was not half as pretty as it was now. It did not matter if it was one of the 12 jade buildings or one of the five cities, but they all looked bigger and more mysterious.

Han Sen asked a few more questions, but the blue-clothed fairy continued to ignore him. She did not take Han Sen outside of the jade building she was in. She flew toward a jade city.

That jade city was black. It looked to have been composed of inky jade. The presence there was so deep that it was like hell. Han Sen recalled the black king flying out of that city, only to be murdered by him.

“The black king beast soul was unique,” Han Sen said. “It is not like the beast soul of ordinary Break World beasts. The blue-clothed fairy has not decided to kill me yet, but she is now taking me to the black city. If she is doing that, it must have something to do with the black king.”

He had a way of breaking the trap fairy net, but he did not do it yet. He wanted to see what the other fairies of the White Jade Jing were like first.

Han Sen had already seen the black jade city, but it was different from the black jade city now. The city had a holy air. Many jade statues occupied the city. There were male children and female children. There were big beasts and god birds. There were flowers, trees, grass, and woods. They were all made of inky jade. The black jade city had no life force. The jade was everywhere.

The blue-clothed fairy landed in the city. She did not look at Han Sen as she asked, “Did you know that not too long ago, the grass, flowers, birds, and beasts were all alive?”

“Why are they all jade statues now?” Han Sen thought he knew, but he pretended he did not know.

“It is because the master here died.” The blue-clothed fairy turned around and looked at Han Sen.

Chapter 3327 - White Jade Jing History

“Black King.” Han Sen suddenly thought of the blue-clothed fairy mentioning someone.

The blue-clothed fairy coldly said, “If you know, that means you know you will not be dying for no reason. This is all because of what you did. It made the thousand jade fairies of the Black King City unable to be free.”

Han Sen wished to say something, but he saw a light shadow in Black King City. It was a white jade statue that looked like a king’s king. It looked similar to how the black king appeared. Han Sen could guess that it was the master of White Jade City.

Of course, the blue-clothed fairy went to the white jade statue and bowed. “Mister White King, we have captured the person that slew Black King. What do we do with him?”

“Black King is dead. Black King City has no master. It is a dead city. Bury him there with Black King and Black King City.” White King sounded cold. He did not seem to have the capacity for rendering human emotion.

The blue-clothed fairy nodded. “OK. It is a shame Mister Black King had only just been unsealed. He did not recover, yet he was killed by him.”

White King coldly said, “Black King had it coming, but it is a shame that Black King City is now afflicted with many jade fairies. They will have to sleep for another 10 million years for another jade king to be born so they are freed.”

As Han Sen heard them talking, he decided to ask, “If I can revive the jade fairies of Black King City, can we put our grudge to rest?”

After saying that, the blue-clothed fairy and White King looked at him. The blue-clothed fairy turned to him and asked,

“What nonsense are you going on about? The jade fairies of Black King City are only something a Mister Black King can awaken. Even a sky full of God Spirits would be useless. Now, you’re saying a measly guy such as yourself can do what they can’t.”

Han Sen ignored the blue-clothed fairy. He looked at White King as he said, “I was just asking that if I was able to wake them up, then our grudge could be over.”

White King looked at Han Sen and said, “If you can revive the jade fairies of Black King City, you and the grudge with the White Jade Jing can be wiped from the slate. I will not go after you for murdering Black King.”

“Mister White King, do not listen to his nonsense,” the blue-clothed fairy said. “He will just want to trick us and have us release him from the trap fairy net. This person is very good at Galaxy Teleportation. If you release him, it will be very difficult to take him back.”

White King did not speak. He just looked at Han Sen.

Han Sen said, “There is no need for you to release me. Just tell me how Black King used to wake up the jade fairies. Maybe I will be able to wake them up.”

Seeing the blue-clothed fairy want to protest, Han Sen did not provide her with a chance to speak. He went ahead to ask, “There is no loss in giving this a try, is there?”

“Just let him give it a go,” White King said.

White King was done speaking. The blue-clothed fairy did not believe Han Sen could make Black King City’s jade fairies wake up, but she did not say anything about it.

“Please, tell me how Black King used to wake up the jade fairies.” Han Sen pointed at the black jade statue-looking life forms.

“If you do not even know that, how are you able to say you know how to wake them up?” the blue-clothed fairy coldly asked.

Han Sen did not move. He did not fight with the blue-clothed fairy. He looked at White King. He was the one who could do this.

White King still looked very cold. He slowly said, “White Jade Jing is up in the sky; 12 buildings, five cities. Fairies are above my head, and my hair grows. These lines come from the fairies. The White Jade Jing created a fairy jade. It did not have life. There were not 12 buildings or five cities until the fairies came here and turned the fairy jade into 12 buildings and five cities. They touched the jade to become fairies. That is how we have life and can walk across the ground.”

“A fairy, huh? Who were those fairies?” Han Sen was shocked. To touch a jade and become a fairy sounded like too much of an exaggeration. As for turning a jade stone into a life, that power was too scary.

Even the Geno God Hall Leader could not create life.

“The fairies were just fairies,” White King coldly said. He then added, “The fairies touched the jade to become fairies. In the 12 buildings and five cities, there was a jade fairy that became the ruler of the 12 buildings and five cities. Black King controlled Black King City. Only his fairy king aura can let Black King City’s jade fairies have life again.”

“If Black King was not killed, could Black King’s Break World rate enable the jade fairies of Black King City to have a will again?” Han Sen asked. “Is it only when Black King recovers that he can make the jade fairies of Black King City have a will again?”

“Same.” White King answered very simply.

When Han Sen heard him, he was a bit depressed. He had the Black King beast soul, so his power should have been similar to Black King. By using the Black King beast soul, he might have been able to wake up the jade fairies in Black King City.

But Han Sen had already given the Black King beast soul to Ji Yanran. He did not have it. If he went back for it, he was afraid the blue-clothed fairy and White King would not believe him.

The blue-clothed fairy stared at Han Sen and coldly asked, “How? How are you able to make Black King City’s jade fairies wake up?”

Han Sen held his head as he said, “You can give me a chance.”

Han Sen looked at a black jade. “Please, wait for a second and let me try.”

After Han Sen said that, he used his Blood-Pulse Sutra power and hit it into the little body of a black jade beast.

The Blood-Pulse Sutra could activate one’s Blood-Pulse power. It could evolve life. Before, Han Sen used the Blood-Pulse Sutra to help king-class creatures level up to god class. Now, his Blood-Pulse Sutra power had broken the world, so it was more powerful. Thus, Han Sen wanted to give it a go. He thought it might work.

If it didn’t work, he did not mind fighting White King and the others.

If possible, he did not want to become an enemy of the White Jade Jing. According to White King, the 12 buildings and five cities should have 17 jade fairies.

It meant that aside from Black King, there were Break World elites that were like the blue-clothed fairy. There were 16, and Han Sen could not fight them all.

Han Sen thought the fairy White King mentioned was interesting. It was able to create life. He had never heard of anyone like that before.

The Blood-Pulse Sutra power was pumped into the black jade little beast’s body. Han Sen, the blue-clothed fairy, and White King, the three people, stared at the black jade little beast.

In the beginning, the black jade little beast did not react. Han Sen’s attitude was like he was treating a living horse. He increased the amount of Blood-Pulse Sutra power he was using. After 10 minutes, there was still no movement from the black jade little beast. The blue-clothed fairy was already starting to feel annoyed. She wished to say something. Suddenly, the body of the black jade little beast had a red pulse that was rather like a vein.

The blue-clothed fairy stopped herself from saying what she was going to. She stared at the black jade little beast. She watched its blood vessels grow.

Han Sen remained calm, but his heart was quite excited. The Blood-Pulse Sutra worked on the black jade little beast, but he did not know what kind of level it would reach.

Chapter 3328 - Symbol

Chapter 3328 Symbol

The black jade little beast looked like a bear and a dog. It was very hairy and fat. It was also very cute. Even if it was just a jade statue, it was a very loveable work of art. Now, the black jade little beast looked red. It looked as if it had been dyed in blood and was going to bleed to death. Katcha... Katcha-cha...

The black jade little beast's body slowly moved. It looked stiff. It was like a rusted robot.

Every time it moved, some cracks formed on the jade-stone shell. The cracks were getting bigger and bigger. Huge chunks of it fell off. There was wet, black hair underneath the black jade shell.

White King and the blue-clothed fairy's eyes were riddled with nothing short of utter confusion. If Han Sen had just enabled the black jade little beast to wake up, it would have completely shocked them.

The reason they were confused, however, was because the black jade little beast was not solely awoken anymore.

If it was awake, the jade statue would have had a spirit. This jade statue was just a jade statue. Its bodies were not truly living. There was no lifecycle inside it like a real creature.

To put things more directly, the jade fairies in the Black King City were just puppets of Black King. When Black King was there, they could be given some sort of will. With Black King gone, they were just a collection of jade stone statues.

Now, the black jade little beast had shed its jade-stone shell. It had real blood and flesh, but it was not as simple as being awake.

“Roar!” A roaring sound shook the whole of the black jade city. The black jade little beast stood up and roared to the sky. The rest of the black jade flew everywhere, revealing the entirety of its body.

“It is alive?” The blue-clothed fairy looked shocked. Even millions of years ago, she had never seen something quite this shocking.

Back then, when the fairy went to the White Jade Jing and turned the White Jade Jing into a place composed of 12 buildings and five cities, everything there came from that fairy.

The pavilion, buildings, old towers, jade cities, one grass, one wood, one beast, one bird, one bug, and one fish were all made by the fairy jade statue.

Because the White Jade Jing carvings almost used all of the fairy’s power, in the end, the fairy was only able to create the most sacred 12 buildings, five cities, and 17 jade statues with a life and soul.

Although those other jade statues came from the hands of that fairy, they could only rely on Black King and the 17 jade statues’ power. They were not real-life forces.

Now, the little black beast had developed a real life pulse. Its power was like the fairy that had created the White Jade Jing in the first place. How could the blue-clothed fairy and White King not end up shocked?

The little black beast had a real body. It shook its body and looked around. It looked at Han Sen and jumped toward him.

Han Sen was trapped by the trap fairy net. He was unable to avoid the little black beast, so it came right on him.

The little black beast did not seek to hurt Han Sen. It put its tongue out and licked Han Sen’s face. It looked very intimate. It was as if Han Sen was a member of its family.

“Stop licking!” Han Sen’s hands could not move. His inability to move enabled the little black beast to keep licking him. There was nothing he could do to stop it.

It took a while for the little black beast to calm down and stop licking. Han Sen asked, “How was that? Do you guys believe me now?”

“Bottle Fairy, let him go,” White King said.

The blue-clothed fairy looked shocked for a long time. When she heard White King, she made sure to react. She calmed herself down and put away the fairy net.

Han Sen stood up and stretched. The little black beast saw Han Sen stand up and thought he was going to play with it. So, it jumped at Han Sen.

Han Sen touched its head. That little guy's hands and legs were short. Its nails were very sharp. They were like wheels. They were unable to touch Han Sen's body.

"Little Guy, you go and play over there," Han Sen said to the little black beast. It seemed to understand Han Sen and crawled to the side. It kept crawling away while looking back at Han Sen. It looked as if it did not want to leave.

"What is your name?" White King did not have any emotions, but his words were obviously infused with a penchant for more niceties.

"My name is Han Sen," Han Sen answered.

White King nodded, looked at Han Sen, and said, "If you are able to give a body to the jade fairies in the White Jade Jing, the crime of you killing Black King can be erased. Furthermore, you will be considered a friend of the White Jade Jing."

"I wonder what the benefits of being White Jade Jing's friend are." Han Sen could tell White King and the blue-clothed fairy White King had referred to as Bottle Fairy was shocked about the little black beast being revived.

White King had also only mentioned the jade fairies of White Jade Jing and not Black King City. This was interesting.

White King said, "If you need help, for as long as you do not go against the laws of the White Jade Jing's fairy laws, I will give my life to fight for you."

"That does not seem like a bad deal, but how do I know you will keep your promise?" Han Sen asked. "To revive the jade statue is something that requires a lot of power. Getting all of the lives here to be made flesh will not be an easy task. I am afraid I will need eight or 10 years to do that."

“Let us not talk about eight or 10 years. Even if it takes a hundred years or a thousand years, I will be able to wait for that. If you are willing to do this, we can wait a thousand years.” White King paused a moment and said, “Regarding your worries, it is pointless. We follow the rules of the fairies. We are under the rule of the fairies. If we make a vow, we are compelled to complete it. Otherwise, the White Jade Jing’s holy laws would punish us. Even I would be subject to it.”

Han Sen thought White King was being very serious. It did not seem as if he was speaking randomly, so he asked, “What are the fairy laws?”

“Please come here,” White King said. Then, he walked to Black King City.

Han Sen did not hesitate. He followed after him while Bottle Fairy came along from behind. She looked at Han Sen with a complicated expression.

There were 12 buildings and five cities. It was something Han Sen had already seen. Now, the 12 buildings and five cities were bigger. There was not much of a difference aside from that.

White King did not bring Han Sen to peruse the 12 towers and five cities. After going by the five cities, they went to the highest peak of the White Jade Jing. There was a white jade tablet there.

The white jade tablet had many laws. Han Sen had a look at them. Many of the laws were weird, but they were all quite serious. One of the fairy laws stated that if a fairy made a promise, they could not break it, or the White Jade Jing would take away their fairy bodies.

There were too many laws. Han Sen could not be bothered reading much more. He looked around. On the left bottom corner of the white jade tablet, he saw a symbol.

The white jade tablet had many words. There was only one illustration, and it was the symbol in that corner. It was the symbol of a gourd.

Han Sen thought that gourd was very familiar. It was like the gourd he had before Bao'er was born. The size and shape were similar.

Chapter 3329 - Back to the First Floor

Han Sen pointed at the gourd symbol and asked, “What is the meaning of this gourd symbol on the tablet?”

White King said, “That was left behind by the fairy that made the White Jade Jing. It is a sign of the fairy.”

Han Sen did not know if White King was hiding something or not. There was a chance he didn't know what the marking of the gourd actually meant. He had a brief think and asked, “I am very curious. This fairy power is something even a god spirit is not as good with. I wonder what he looked like, and which race he used to be.”

White King and Bottle Fairy seemed to understand what Han Sen was thinking, but it was just because Han Sen was curious about the identity of the fairy. He did not mean it in any other way.

Bottle Fairy looked cocky and said, “I do not know which race the fairy belonged to, but I believe it was a grand existence beyond all other creatures. It is just as you said. Even a sky full of God Spirits cannot compare to it. The way I am is the result of the fairy creature herself. The fairy superiors must be much greater than me too.”

“That means the fairy and my appearance are similar,” Han Sen said. “Was it a boy or a girl?”

“Of course, it would be the same as me,” Bottle Fairy replied. “It was a woman.”

“Was it a female fairy? Did she ever say what her name was?” Han Sen was even more curious.

“A fairy is a fairy. They do not need names.” Bottle Fairy peered at Han Sen and asked, “Why are you asking so many things that are unrelated to all this? The fairy's laws are the foundation of White Jade Jing. It is controlled by us. No one

can violate the laws of the fairies or the White Jade Jing would kill us. Do you feel safer now?”

“In that case, I can give these jade fairy lives a body,” Han Sen said. “You should both know that this is not something that can be accomplished in a few days. I have stuff to sort out on my own. So, I can only come to White Jade Jing once in a while. I cannot stay for long.”

White King nodded. “It is fine. Just remember the promise you made. It is just this time, there is a jade fairy I would like you to provide with a body first.”

Han Sen wanted to know what was so special about the next jade fairy, but he didn’t ask. He would see that jade fairy very soon, so there was no need to be too hasty about it all.

White King and Bottle Fairy led Han Sen away from the jade tablet. Han Sen thought he would take him to the White Jade City or one of the other three cities, but White King took him to one of the 12 buildings.

Han Sen wondered, “Weird. With the relationship between White King and Bottle Fairy, the jade fairies in the 12 buildings should be lower than those in the five cities. How could this important jade fairy be inside one of the white jade buildings and not in one of the five cities?” Still, he did not ask anything. He just continued following White King and Bottle Fairy. He walked past a jade building and a jade city.

One thing that confused Han Sen was that the 12 buildings and five cities had 17 jade fairies, but there was only White King and Bottle Fairy. How could the jade fairy not have shown up?

He walked all the way to the first jade building. White King and Bottle Fairy came to a stop. The pair looked at the first white jade building with conflicted looks.

Han Sen was no stranger to the first white jade building. When he used to practice in Sky Palace, he gained access to the white jade building. He frequently went to the first building to absorb the jade air.

The first white jade building was looking far greater than it used to. That being said, the jade building had not changed all

that much. It was a white jade building with seven floors.

The white jade building was the first jade building out of the 12 buildings. They only supported a bit of jade air. Compared to the other 11 buildings, this one looked rather lame.

Looking at the faces of White King and Bottle Fairy, one could discern that this first building must have been unique.

White King looked at the jade building's door. The white jade building's door opened. Han Sen followed White King and entered. He felt the jade building's jade air was similar to water. It was pure and warm. It was far stronger than how it used to be.

If Han Sen was there, just the pure jade air was enough to rocket him up to king class straight away.

“What a good place. If I practice Jadeskin here, I will reach the max level.” Han Sen felt a bit disappointed. “It is such a shame this place has now been taken by the jade fairies and cannot be reclaimed.

The tower had changed a lot. The space inside was bigger. There was a jade spirit dancing like a jellyfish in the jade air.

Han Sen had a closer look. The jade spirit was gathered up by jade air. Its formation was pure. If it could have been swallowed, it would have been extremely beneficial for his Jadeskin.

If he could obtain help from the jade spirit, Han Sen's Break World Jadeskin would have increased. That, in turn, would have boosted his Break World rate.

The higher Han Sen went, the purer the jade air became. The three of them went to the top of the building. There, White King and Bottle Fairy came to a stop. They looked at the ceiling of the jade building.

Han Sen looked up there too. There was a statue carved from a hunk of jade on the ceiling. The creature looked very weird.

It was a white sheep. It was pure white. Its horns were crooked like corkscrews. It looked calm. Countless amounts of jade air

came out of the sheep jade statue. It came out similar to a pure spring of water.

“Please, give this one a body first.” White King pointed at the ceiling and the jade sheep statue perched there.

“That cannot be the first floor of the jade fairy leader.” Han Sen did not do anything yet. He consulted with White King first.

White King did not deny it. “Yes.”

“The White Jade Jing has revived, so why did this not revive?” Han Sen asked.

“That does not matter,” White King said to Han Sen while looking at him. “The most important thing for me to ask of you is if whether or not you can give it a body.”

“I will do my best to, but this jade fairy is too strong,” Han Sen said. “I must confess, I do not know if I really am able to do this. Even if I can, my power will be depleted. I am afraid I will not be able to give more bodies to the jade fairies for a while.”

“It is fine. Just try your best to do this one.” White King did not change his emotion. He sounded cool and calm.

White King did not mention any reasons, so there was nothing else he could do. Han Sen had to clamp down on his curiosity and put his focus into the Blood-Pulse Sutra. He used a Break World power to enter the ceiling and jade sheep statue.

The sheep was the leader of the first jade building’s jade fairy. It should not have been weaker than a Break World creature like Bottle Fairy. Blood-Pulse Sutra could change its body, but Han Sen was not 100% certain.

Bottle Fairy and White King were special people. Their Break World rates must have been high. Even Han Sen could not see what they were really trying to do.

The reason Han Sen agreed to help White Jade Jing’s jade fairy get a body was that he wanted to use the power of the White Jade Jing.

Qin Xiu and God Chaos Party were frightening. Han Sen could not deal with them alone. If he could muster the power of the White Jade Jing, it would be better for fighting the God Chaos Party.

Countless amounts of Break World power went into the jade sheep statue. After half an hour, the jade sheep statue had yet to react. Nothing happened as it did with the little black jade beast.

“It looks like the Break World rate of my Blood-Pulse Sutra is too low. It does not work well on these powerful Break World creatures.” Han Sen was depressed.

Chapter 3330 - Sheep Jade Body

Chapter 3330 Sheep Jade Body

If things were already this way, Han Sen could not so simply give up right now. If he said he was unable to do it, he did not know if White King or Bottle Fairy would change their disposition and immediately start fighting him. As he cast the Blood-Pulse Sutra, he used the Dongxuan Sutra. He started to analyze the structure of the sheep statue. He wanted to analyze the sheep's body structure and modify it. Using the Dongxuan Sutra, Han Sen was shocked to find out the sheep jade's body structure was almost perfect. There weren't any flaws in its construction. It was like it was Sky God's work. There was not a single flaw to discern.

“That's a very powerful body...” Han Sen was very happy.

It was not as if Han Sen had found a way to analyze the sheep's body. It was just that because the body was so perfect, the Break World rate was probably 95%.

No matter how high the Break World rate was, it did not concern Han Sen. Even if he could see how amazing the body of something was, he could not get anything good out of it.

The sheep's statue possessed pure jade power. From the structure of its body and jade power, Han Sen was able to get a lot of information out of it.

“If I take a look at the sheep jade's power structure, it must improve my Jadeskin,” Han Sen thought. He secretly ran his Jadeskin power.

In the past, he had absorbed the white jade building's jade air to practice his Jadeskin. Those two powers were not the same, but there was a certain jade element.

Han Sen did not completely copy the sheep jade's elemental structure power. He used a special spot.

The body and power of a Break World creature were combined as one. To research its body meant to research its power. The Dongxuan Sutra could not analyze it in time. He could only analyze one segment of its amazingness. At the same time, he used the Blood-Pulse Sutra to invade the sheep jade's beautiful body and understand more about it.

Originally, this would be a trying task for Han Sen. Now, this was benefitting him. Han Sen did not want to give up. He revived the sheep but peeping into its power was Han Sen's true purpose.

The sheep's body was nearly perfect. Han Sen's progress was so slow. Even if things were like that, he had a lot to gain.

“This body's Break World rate is higher than I thought. It is so close to a hundred. There is just a 1% to 20% difference. This one jade fairy leader is quite scary. If White King and the others have a similar level, this sort of power is something I cannot even comprehend. It can certainly compete with the God Chaos Party. Who was this fairy person who was able to create such scary creatures? What sort of power did it have that it could seal away White Jade Jing?” Han Sen's mind was riddled with questions.

Han Sen's Jadeskin was holy and pure. The purity was no worse than the sheep, but the sheep's body had a special structure. The structure of the sheep's jade body's mass, strength, and other features were similar to Han Sen's jade body. Yet, it was tougher than Jadeskin.

Considering this amazing structure's existence, if the two of them were to do the same attack, the sheep jade body's attack would be stronger than his.

Han Sen was amazed by this discovery. He kept analyzing the sheep's jade body. He wanted to break the secrets inside of it. If Jadeskin could use this structure, the Break World rate would increase. He perhaps had a chance to surpass a 30% Break World rate. That would mean his Break World power was solid. It might even lead to him achieving a higher Break World rate.

After all, this was a nearly perfect Break World body. It was very similar to Jadeskin. It was also very rare.

Han Sen kept analyzing it again and again, but he was unable to find the answers he sought. He could not break the structure of the sheep's body. He could not learn the secrets hidden within its structures.

Blood-Pulse Sutra kept sinking in, but its effects on it were not very good. After two hours, the Blood-Pulse Sutra had only managed to leave behind a red dot that was smaller than a hole left by a needle. That was what was left on the body of the jade sheep statue. One would have needed a pair of binoculars to see it clearly.

That little red dot still made Han Sen go crazy. With the combination of the Dongxuan Sutra and Blood-Pulse Sutra, it still enabled his Blood-Pulse Sutra's power to sink in.

Even if it was only a tiny amount, it was enough for Han Sen to learn some secrets about the jade body of the sheep statue. The sheep statue's jade body structure was not solid. It was empty on the inside.

"A hollow structure?" Han Sen was happy. He did not care how much power this was costing him. He let power go inside him. The hollow structure could increase strength, but that was no longer necessary. The jade sheep's body secrets were not just there.

Han Sen was quickly able to learn that the sheep's jade body was not hollow. It resisted the Blood-Pulse Sutra's power. Han Sen tried his best to sink it in.

Upon seeing Han Sen not making any huge progress, Bottle Fairy frowned and asked, "Mister White King, can you see him?"

White King coldly said, "It is good if it works. If it doesn't, after his power is spent, it will be easy to capture him. Even if he cannot recover the white sheep fairy, he can help the jade fairy get a body and a will. It will be helpful for the White Jade Jing.

“Mister, you are so smart.” Bottle Fairy understood what White King was thinking. It did not matter if Han Sen could recover the white sheep fairy or not. Either way, it would only be good for them. Nothing bad would come from Han Sen helping them.

Otherwise, Han Sen knew White King would not have been as nice as he was watching. He never planned on spending all of his power. He was going to save enough power to be able to escape from White Jade Jing.

The jade sheep’s secrets made Han Sen change his mind about things. Even if his power was spent, he still wanted to peek at its secrets. If he missed out on this chance, he did not know if he would ever have another.

An almost perfect Break World body creature was just sitting there, letting him research it. Such an opportunity was extremely rare.

Even if Han Sen could kill a high-class Break World creature, it would be pointless. The power of a dead Break World beast would be gone. It would have not been worth doing any research.

At Han Sen’s level, even just a thought would require that a high price be paid. So, Han Sen did not want to risk researching the body.

The Blood-Pulse Sutra and Dongxuan Sutra had combined. A little amount of power sank in. It sank in so slowly, but every little bit was a reward. It shocked Han Sen every time.

“It was not just the structure that was hollow.” Han Sen noticed the jade sheep’s body was not just hollow. There were many changes in the hollow structure.

There was a hexagon structure that was like a beehive. There were also triangular structures. Many hollow structures were combining. Because the sheep’s jade body was like it was dead and not moving, it was hard to find out what those structures did.

Chapter 3331 - Can't Escape the Chaos

Chapter 3331 Can't Escape the Chaos

Han Sen had been working for four days and five nights. By this point, he had almost exhausted all of his power. Thus, he had to bring it all to a close. It was not like Han Sen wanted to rest. It was just that the sheep's jade body was just very weird. If Han Sen's power came loose, the structure of the sheep's jade body would recover in a short amount of time. So, Han Sen had to keep on going. Otherwise, all of his progress would have been for naught. It was easy to tell Han Sen had been working too hard. He was becoming skinnier. His eyes were turning red, and his eye sockets were sinking deeper into him.

White King and Bottle Fairy felt quite touched. They did not think Han Sen was going to put so much effort into doing this. He was not afraid they would attack him. It gave them a better impression of Han Sen's character.

"I am sorry. My Break World rate is currently too low. I can't move the jade fairy body." Han Sen had a wry smile as he shook his head.

"That is fine. You have tried your best. Let your body heal. We can discuss all this another time." White King paused and said, "In Sky Palace, there are many Break World creatures combined with life souls. If you need them to strengthen yourself, go and kill them. They should be able to help you."

"That would be of excellent help to me." Han Sen felt much happier.

He got to know the secrets of the sheep's jade body, and he could get Break World genes. This was what could be defined as killing two birds with one stone.

But Han Sen's power was too far spent. If we went to go and kill a Break World beast now, he would likely end up eaten by

the Break World beast. Han Sen had to recover his power before thinking about going after any Break World beasts.

After White King left, Bottle Fairy remained with Han Sen on the first floor.

“The jade air here is very pure. It will be a great help for you to recover your body. You should just stay here and rest.” Bottle Fairy pointed at the jellyfish that was like a jade spirit and said, “You should not consume the jade air spirits because of the jade air. Their bodies have pure jade air essence inside them, but their bodies have a will that is like they are here but not here. If you consume them, not only will their jade air be taken inside your body, but also their will that is like it is here but not actually here will be in your soul. That would not be a good thing for you.”

“Thank you for the warning about that.” Han Sen understood this was just Bottle Fairy being nice.

If it was another will that came in, a person’s soul would be riddled with all sorts of problems. They would try to deny their personalities. In such a case, it would be too risky for Han Sen to try.

It was like a person having the memories of another person while occupying the same mental state. Two memories colliding would cause problems for the person. They would make the person wonder and second-guess who he actually was. If it was a mild case, a person would have a split personality. If it was a bad case, a person would deny their own personality.

That was especially so for people like Han Sen. If a soul had a flaw when he fought the mental state, he would fail because of that flaw.

Unless it was a creature that had a soul-consuming power, ordinary creatures did not want to combine with the souls of another creature.

That was true for life souls. It made Han Sen wonder what they actually were. He was curious about how people could

combine with life souls and not be affected. They could also boost someone's Break World power.

Han Sen absorbed the jade air to recover the power of his cells, but the jade air was too pure and grand. He used Jadeskin to absorb it, and it led to his power recovering very quickly. After half a day, things were fine again.

Han Sen readied himself to hunt Break World beasts across the floating islands. He asked Bottle Fairy about the Break World beasts and White Jade Jing to ensure they had no connection.

White Jade Jing had its seals broken because of the invasion of life souls, but the life souls were not enough to affect White King and Bottle Fairy. The Break World beasts were mostly the powerful xenogeneics of Sky Palace combined with life souls.

This was different from White Jade Jing's jade fairy.

They were still afraid of White Jade Jing's jade fairy. That was how they were able to live together.

When Bottle Fairy showed up, it was not because of Han Sen killing Break World beasts. It was because Han Sen had killed Black King.

After leaving the first floor, Han Sen went to the floating island. If there was a chance that he could hunt Break World beasts, Han Sen was going to leap at the opportunity. He really wanted to know what would happen if he were to max out his Break World genes. He was excited to see the changes that would occur to his Super God Spirit mode.

Bottle Fairy followed Han Sen out and went to the floating island. She said she was going out there to help Han Sen hunt down Break World beasts in case something happened. It was more likely she followed to keep an eye on Han Sen and ensure he would not run off.

Even if Han Sen did behave well, they still hadn't relaxed.

Han Sen did not plan on making a run for it. Otherwise, even if he was trapped by the trap fairy net, he could have run.

When he flew to the floating island, Han Sen looked at the empty space. That was where the 33 skies were at.

When the 33 skies appeared, many scary creatures rushed into it. There were not many creatures with that sort of power, so there were fewer and fewer trying than when this had begun. Recently, there were not as many creatures assaulting the 33 skies.

Han Sen hadn't cared much about the 33 skies for a few days, but he suddenly felt himself wanting to. It was like something was compelling him to go toward it. He raised his head and looked toward the 33 skies.

When he had a proper look, Han Sen's face was drained of color. On the other side, where the universe of kingdoms was, a little girl was riding a flying fish. She was holding a red, small cat. She was headed for the 33 skies.

"Bao'er!" Han Sen immediately recognized that the girl was Bao'er. Plus, the flying fish and Small Cat were next to her. This could not be a mistake.

Han Sen did not have time to think about why Bao'er would go to the 33 skies. He used Galaxy Teleportation to teleport away from Sky Palace. He was shouting, "Bao'er, do not go!"

Bottle Fairy thought Han Sen was trying to escape, so she used the trap fairy net. She suddenly sealed the area. The galaxy turned into a cage. Han Sen was trapped inside it.

Han Sen did not think. He used his Super God Spirit mode. The fairy net, which was a Break World armament and had a Break World rate that was almost 100%, went right through his body. It could not stop Han Sen and his Super God Spirit mode. Bottle Fairy was shocked by this. She then realized that Han Sen had the power to escape the trap fairy net all along.

Han Sen teleported into the sky. He went to the sky and the invisible barrier before the 33 skies. He shouted at Bao'er, "Bao'er, do not go in!"

It seemed as if he and Bao'er were separated by the 33 skies that looked like a headstone. It was a fact that they were

actually split between two worlds. Bao'er was not able to hear him.

He was Bao'er sitting atop the flying fish. She went past the 33 skies barrier. She vanished inside the 33 skies that looked like a headstone. Han Sen was shocked and angry.

He remembered Mister White telling him that if he went to the 33 skies, there would be chaos. There was a 90% chance that he would die and only a 10% chance that he would live.

Han Sen did not care. He gnashed his teeth and entered the 33 skies. The barrier of the 33 skies was not effective against Han Sen and his Super God Spirit mode. Han Sen was able to quickly enter.

Chapter 3332 - Jian and Sword

Chapter 3332 Jian and Sword

When he went through the barrier, Han Sen felt a powerful force of suction nab him. Not even his powerful Super God Spirit mode could evade that force of suction. He was sucked inside. Ding! There was a crunchy sound. Han Sen's body hit a rock. What made Han Sen feel weird was that his body was inside the stone.

Yes, he was sticking in it. Han Sen quickly realized that his body had a problem. He used the Dongxuan Aura to scan his body. He was very shocked and jumped.

Han Sen was no stranger to the location he was in. There were weapons in every direction. The endless weapons forest suggested that this was the first sky of the 33 skies. It was Soldier Weapon Sky, which was also sometimes called Soldier Knife Sky. Han Sen had killed Weapon God there and retrieved Weapon God's God Spirit. This was also the place where he had taken out the Inch Grey Sword.

When Han Sen went there this time, the place was vastly different from how it was before. His body had become a weapon, and he was stuck in the weapon forest.

Han Sen tried to use his body to take a human body again, but it was useless despite all the different types of powers he tried to use. Even the Super God Spirit mode could not make his body normal again.

Han Sen had to inspect himself. He had become a weapon, but he could still use his powers. It was just that his body was different.

Under the Dongxuan Aura, Han Sen's face was in his head.

The blade was like a pitch-black quadrangle. Even the handle was black. To look at it from afar, it was like a burnt stick on

the ground. Compared with the colorful and cold-looking weapon, he did not look particularly outstanding.

“Why did I become a jian?” Han Sen felt very weird about this.

A weapon like a jian was not something many humans used. Han Sen had used a jian before, but he was just using it casually. He had never taken the time to practice exclusive jian skills.

He was best with three different types of weapons, which were a bow, knives, and swords. Yet, he had not turned into one of those three weapons. On top of that, he was a jian that did not look particularly outstanding.

“It looks like after the 33 skies returned to origin, it has shown its true power. Even when I came in, my power was restricted by Soldier Weapon Sky. I have become a jian. As for the other creatures that came in, there is an 80% to 90% chance that they became a weapon too.”

Han Sen was thinking while he gathered up power. He wanted his body to leave the stone. Even if he was a jian, if he wanted to fly, it should not have been too hard to do that.

When Han Sen gathered up his Dongxuan Sutra power, he used its control power. Even so, he could not get his jian to fly out of the stone. Furthermore, he was still not moving.

Han Sen did not believe it. He used the Dongxuan Sutra power. He used the Dongxuan Aura control power. Not to mention the fact that it was a four-foot-long jian, but even a star-class battleship or a planet should have been something the Dongxuan Aura could move at the speed of light.

No matter how hard he tried, the jian was shaking like mad. It made some blade-type sounds. He could not pull it out of the rock by a single inch.

A voice sounded in Han Sen’s head. “Stop wasting your energy. You are a weapon because of Soldier Weapon Sky’s rule power. Unless you have the power to flip the 33 skies, you will be unable to break the Soldier Weapon Sky’s rules and get yourself free.”

Han Sen was shocked. He used the Dongxuan Aura to search, but there were no other creatures around.

That voice was in Han Sen's head again. "I am right next to you. Do you not see me? What a stupid man."

"Are you a weapon too?" Han Sen asked. He used the Dongxuan Aura to scan. He quickly discovered something weird. There was a sword within nine feet of the stone.

Only one inch of the blade was showing, but the handle could be fully seen. The rest of the blade was in the stone. From the part that was showing, it could be determined that it was a very old copper sword. There was a red string for adornment at the end of the handle.

The sword was purple and red. It looked as if it had been made from purple copper. It looked very pretty, but it did not make it look less scary. Han Sen did not know much about swords, but he could tell it was a great sword. He could tell it might have even been a famous sword.

The sword string on the purple copper sword was waving in the wind. It looked very light.

Han Sen used the Dongxuan Aura to check the purple copper sword out. He noticed that the purple copper sword's body was releasing a weird mind. It should have been that purple copper sword communicating with Han Sen.

"People who end up in Soldier Weapon Sky all become weapons, including God Spirits," the purple copper sword said. "Unless someone comes to pull us out, we will be a weapon discarded on the floor for all time."

"If creatures that come to Soldier Weapon Sky become a weapon, then who can come here to pull us out?" Han Sen asked with a wry smile.

The purple copper sword coldly said, "How ignorant. Outsiders will become weapons. There are native creatures in Soldier Weapon Sky."

"Are there?" Han Sen was shocked. When he came to Soldier Weapon Sky before, he never saw any native creatures. Aside

from the soldier weapon gene race, there were no other native creatures.

Now, he had become a member of the soldier weapon gene race. He could not think about there being some natives there.

“Of course, there are.” The purple copper sword looked disdainful and said, “What an ignorant and stupid person. The 33 skies are a bridge between two worlds. It can get the main and reverse universe’s life forces. There is a lot of life here. It is better than the main and reverse universe. How could there not be any native creatures?”

Han Sen thought that when the 33 skies returned to their origin, it was totally normal for there to be new life. So, the purple copper sword was right.

“You are very smart and have a lot of knowledge. You must be someone special. What is your name?” Han Sen wanted to find out more about the purple copper sword.

The purple copper sword proudly said, “I am an invincible person who fights in the sky, on the ground, and in the main and reverse universes. My name is Old Man Sky King. You can call me Sky King or Old Man.”

“OK.” Han Sen knew the purple copper sword was not talking nonsense. If he was a famous person from the two universes, even if he had never seen him, he would have heard about him. There was no Old Man Sky King. That purple copper sword was obviously there for benefits.

The purple copper sword noticed that Han Sen was not speaking. Therefore, he asked, “Young man, who are you?”

“I am just a nobody,” Han Sen said. “I have not done anything of renown. I have only killed a few God Spirits and few Break World beasts to eat. When I am tired, the God Chaos Party’s vice president tends to massage my shoulders.”

“Whatever you say.” The purple copper sword looked disdainful. He thought Han Sen was talking nonsense like him and not speaking the truth.

Chapter 3333 - Lure

Chapter 3333 Lure

Han Sen ignored the purple copper sword. He used the Dongxuan Aura, wanting to find the native creatures the purple copper sword mentioned.

With his power, controlling a native and having them pick up his sword would not be difficult.

When the Dongxuan Aura was cast, Han Sen knew things were as simple as he thought they would be. The weapon forest around had a powerful presence. Every weapon had its own presence.

The Dongxuan Aura was weakened by all those presences. He had only been able to cast his presence out at a radius of around 10 miles. He could not send it out any further than that, and that was just his observation power. If he wanted to use his power to control the native creatures, he would have to be even closer to them wherever they were.

It seemed as if the purple copper sword could feel Han Sen's Dongxuan Aura. He said, "Do not waste your energy. Let's not say your power can even stretch beyond the weapon forest, but even if you could go past it, you cannot control the natives. The natives are protected by Soldier Weapon Sky. If you touch them, they will be restricted by the rules that govern Soldier Weapon Sky."

When Han Sen heard that, he frowned. "Can I really not use power to control the natives? If that cannot be done, how can they pick us up?"

The purple copper sword wanted to say something, but only a sudden sigh was heard. Soon after, the sword body started to shake.

Han Sen felt it sooner than the purple copper sword did. It surprised Han Sen. About 500 miles away, there was seven- or

eight-year-old wearing armor. She was traveling through the weapon forest.

“Is that a native of the 33 skies? Why is a human girl here?” Han Sen felt weird.

Before the 33 skies returned to origin, he had never seen a human shadow in the 33 skies. Now, he was seeing a little human girl. That gave him a bit of a shock.

If a human could survive there, it meant he should have been able to regain his human form. Unfortunately, he was still stuck as a jian.

The purple copper sword tried its best to shake his sword body. He released a very small humming sound. He was trying to lure the little girl over. Han Sen’s heart jumped. He immediately used the Dongxuan Aura on the little girl. He was trying to draw the little girl closer.

Pang!

The moment the Dongxuan Aura touched the little girl, Han Sen felt as if his body was given an electric shock. The Dongxuan Aura suddenly broke. His body was shaking like a loon. If he had a mouth, he would be screaming in pain.

The purple copper sword was very happy. “Ha! Ha! I told you a long time ago. This is the consequence of not listening to your elders. Now you understand its power.”

Han Sen was not annoyed. He coldly asked, “So, you did the same thing, too? Otherwise, how would you know what it is like?”

The purple copper sword grunted and did not speak. He kept using the sword to make a humming sound to draw the attention of the little girl.

Han Sen knew what the purple copper sword was trying to do, but he did not learn how to shake his body. He decided to just sit and watch.

“Why are you frozen there?” the purple copper sword asked Han Sen as he kept shaking his sword self. “Should you not be

trying to make more noise, generate attention, and garner her interest in coming over here?”

“Is it not enough that you draw her over here?” Han Sen asked.

The purple copper sword heard that and got mad. “Make more noise! There will be a higher chance of attracting her this way. If you are not going to make an effort, do not try to fight me later.”

“Why would I try and fight you?” Han Sen asked with a smile. “If you decide to come my way, I can tell you that it will not be my fault.”

“You mother... You won’t put any effort in, yet you are still planning on reaping all the benefits,” the purple copper sword said. “How can there be something so good in this world? Not even I would do something like that.” He stopped shaking his sword self.

“Whatever.” Han Sen looked as if he did not care.

The purple copper sword coldly grunted and stopped talking. The little girl seemed to have heard the sound of the purple copper sword earlier. She was walking in their direction.

When the purple copper sword stopped, the little girl lost her direction and started walking far away. She was walking further and further away.

“I can tell you that there are not many natives around,” the purple copper sword said with worry. “You might not see another for at least half a month. If you miss out on this chance, who knows how much longer you might have to wait. You need to think about it.”

Han Sen did not speak. He only used the Dongxuan Aura to look at the little girl.

Seeing Han Sen not talk, the purple copper sword said, “Work with me and attract the little girl. That way, we all have rewards to reap. If you are only here for freebies, I am not going to do anything that might benefit you.”

“I will still say the same thing,” Han Sen replied. “It is all up to you.”

The purple copper sword was very angry. He was shaking. Upon seeing the little girl walk further and further away, Han Sen was continuing to not do anything. The purple copper sword gnashed his teeth and said, “I will lure her here. Do not dare try and fight me for her.”

Before Han Sen said anything, he tried his best to shake his sword body. He made some moaning sword-like sounds. He was afraid the girl would walk too far away and no longer hear the moaning call.

Fortunately, the girl had not walked too far away. After hearing the sound of the moaning sword, she listened to it for a while. She decided to follow the acoustic’s direction.

Not long later, the little girl came before Han Sen and the purple copper sword. Her big eyes drifted around. She was trying to find out where the sword moaning sound had come from.

“You just sit and wait,” the purple copper sword said as he kept shaking his sword body. “When I have recovered my power, I will be able to help you.”

Han Sen ignored him. He started shaking his body too. He also generated some moaning sounds.

Hearing the moaning sounds, the little girl turned to look at Han Sen. She looked shocked. It seemed as if she had no idea which way to go first.

“You... obscene...” The purple copper sword was exhibiting an aura of anger. The sword moaning became louder.

“You are not bad,” Han Sen said. “If I have guessed things correctly, the natives cannot just randomly take a weapon. You are in so much of a rush, so I assume the natives can only take one weapon at a time.”

“What is this nonsense you are talking about?” The purple copper sword paused and said, “I don’t know anything about that.”

When Han Sen saw his reaction to that, he knew he was correct.

“If it isn’t that way, then it does not matter which one of us is pulled out first. If I get pulled out, I will come back and help you.” Han Sen kept shaking his jian body to make a loud noise.

“I attracted her first. You should let me be pulled out first.” The purple copper sword tried its best. The cries of the sword became louder.

“That all depends on which of us she likes more. If she does not like you, you cannot force her.” Han Sen tried harder.

Han Sen was very strong. The purple copper sword had already enticed the little girl and wasted so much effort to do so, yet the black jian’s voice was able to shroud and cover up the purple copper sword.

The little girl was attracted by the loud jian noise. She started walking over to Han Sen. The purple copper sword roared and yelled, “I am going to fight you!”

A sword moan exploded again to cover Han Sen’s jian. Han Sen was not weak either. He increased the volume of his moaning jian.

“Argh!” The two of them fought. It resulted in the girl screaming. She held her ears, looking as if she was in pain. She turned around and left.

“No... Don’t go...” Han Sen and the purple copper sword screamed at the same time, but the girl could not hear them.

Chapter 3334 - I Want a Man

Chapter 3334 I Want a Man

“F**k you! It is because of you, a****le!” Seeing the little girl run off into the distance, vanish from sight, and disappear into the recesses of the weapon forest, the purple copper sword’s lungs sounded as if they were going to explode. It swore at Han Sen. “You can only blame yourself for that,” Han Sen coldly said. “If you had not fought against me, it would have been fine.” “I tried my best to draw her here. Why would I have let you take her?” The purple copper sword was very angry.

“We both used our power,” Han Sen said. “Therefore, you cannot take the blame out on me.”

“Just wait until I get my body back. I will kill you. I will tear you apart and grind you into dust.” The purple copper sword seemed to know that being angry was pointless. After it said that, it stopped talking to Han Sen. There was no way to tell what it was thinking.

After the girl was spooked away, Han Sen used the Dongxuan Aura to look around. Within 10 miles, aside from the native little girl, there were no other natives around.

The girl had gone too far away. She had run into a giant helmet that was 9 to 12 feet high and two miles away. There were some simple living things inside the helmet. There were water and fruit. It was unknown where she got them from.

Within 10 miles, Han Sen did not see any rivers or plants. There were only weapons all around.

“Where did that little girl come from? How has she managed to survive here?” Han Sen thought.

Over the next few days, the little girl stayed away from that area. She was scared by what had happened.

Aside from the little girl, no other creature showed up. That made the purple copper sword very sad and angry. It kept

roaring and swearing. After it was freed from its current state, it would skin Han Sen alive. It would mount him atop a sword mountain and crucify him.

Han Sen ignored the sword and watched how the little girl lived.

Although the little girl was only seven or eight years old, she had a lot of power and was very fast. She was like a little leopard traveling around the forest of weapons. She would go into the weapon forest every day and journey far. Whenever she returned, she would do so with some water and fruit. Sometimes, she would even come back with broken furniture.

It was a shame that Han Sen's Dongxuan Aura had been blocked by the forest of weapons. He could not extend his vision, so he did not know where the little girl ventured to whenever she left.

After seven or eight days, Han Sen had yet to see another native. So he asked for the purple copper sword, "I say, Old Sword, is there only one native little girl around here?"

"You are an a****le. Your entire family is composed of a****les." The purple copper sword swore profusely.

"Tell me if you do not like it. I do not have to call you Old Sword. But seriously, why must you swear at me?" Han Sen used another title and said, "Little Sword, are there any other natives in the area?"

The purple copper sword's teeth itched, but it seemed to know yelling mean words were not going to work. It coldly said, "I told you earlier that there are not many natives here. You will not meet one in 10 days or even half a month, but you just had to go against me, didn't you? You had to go and scare that little girl. You must have a death wish or something."

"You can't take it out on me," Han Sen said. "It wasn't my fault. One native can take only one weapon. If you were selected by the little girl, I would be so lonely."

"Could you not just wait a few more days? Other natives will come eventually. You can be taken away from this place too." The purple copper sword sounded mad as it spoke, but it had

just admitted the fact that only one native could take out one weapon for themselves.

“I am just a nobody, but you are Sky King,” Han Sen said. “You should be generous. Why don’t you be generous when a native comes along? You can let them take me away first.”

“No way. That is impossible.” If the purple copper sword could spit, it would have spit on Han Sen.

“Little Sword, it is bad for us to keep fighting like this. No one will benefit from such sour animosities. Why don’t we have a bet as to which one of us will be picked up first?” Han Sen’s heart jumped. He smiled at the purple copper sword.

“What do you want now?” The purple copper sword did not think Han Sen would be honest.

“There are no tricks up my sharp sleeves. We just need to guess whether or not the native that comes next is a man or a woman. If it is a woman, you shut up. I will be the one to lure her. If it is a man, I will not fight and make him take me. You can lure him.”

Before Han Sen could finish, the purple copper sword interrupted him. “Why must you be the one to lure the women while I have the men? That will not work. We have to swap. I will have the girls, and you will have the boys.”

The purple copper sword thought, “I am not stupid. I have been here for many days. That little girl is the only one I have seen in the area. She is probably the one who will come back here.”

Han Sen quickly agreed to the terms. “Fine. Then, that is the deal. No one can regret this fair trade. If you break your word, your son will have no ass, and you will be cheated on by your wife every day.”

“Hang on.” The purple copper sword did not think this was right. It thought, “How can that guy agree to this so quickly? He has been here for a while. He has only seen a little girl native. The most likely to come here is the little girl. He made a bet like this at first but has now agreed to let me take the girl. He is likely digging a pitfall he expects me to stumble into.”

“Yes. Something is wrong with this guy. Creatures that come to the 33 skies cannot be weak. They are all strong. Maybe this guy is very good at sensing things. Maybe he has sensed a man is on the way and that is the entire hole he has been digging. That is the ploy. For sure, things must indeed be this way.” The purple copper sword thought this hypothesis was correct.

“What? Are you going to regret this?” Han Sen asked. “But we just made a promise. Whoever regrets would be...”

“Stop. Stop. Stop. You are making this decision by yourself. I have not said anything. I have not yet decided.” The purple copper sword coldly laughed. “I changed my mind. I will go for a man, and you will have the women.”

“Are you sure you want the men?” Han Sen asked.

Seeing that Han Sen was not so fast this time, the purple copper sword believed its judgment was correct. It coldly said, “Yes. That is right. I want a man.”

“Are you sure you really don’t want a woman?” Han Sen asked.

“I said that I don’t want a woman,” the purple copper sword said. “You have the women, and I have the men. You said whoever regrets this will give birth to a son without an ass and their wives will be dishing out green hats every single day.” It made a vow and was not going to let Han Sen alter the deal any further.

“Fine.” Han Sen looked sad after conceding.

Hearing Han Sen’s powerless voice, the purple copper sword looked cocky and asked, “Do you think you can trick me? You should know your limits.”

Soon after, the purple copper sword heard a sword come from far away. It was very happy. “Really? Those footsteps don’t belong to the little girl?”

Chapter 3335 - Pulling Out the Sword

Chapter 3335 Pulling Out the Sword

In haste, the purple copper sword was able to feel who was on the approach. Its sensing power was inferior to Han Sen's, but it was still fairly remarkable. When it sensed the person's face, the purple copper sword was so angry that it almost coughed up blood. It wasn't the little girl that came, but it was still a woman. She was just much older than the little girl. It was an adult female. "Little Sword, thank you for letting me be taken first. I will go right ahead and not delay this." Han Sen smiled and wiggled his jian. He kept making moaning sounds to attract the adult female.

"You are tricking me," the purple copper sword said. It was furious. It now knew it had been well and truly duped by Han Sen.

"If wanted to choose a man, so you chose a man," Han Sen said with a smile. "If you wanted a woman, you should have chosen a woman. I let you pick first. What you are saying now is plain unfair."

His sensing power was much stronger than the purple copper sword. He had seen the adult woman a long time before. It was the whole reason he decided on doing the bet charade with the purple copper sword.

At this time, Han Sen was not going to confess to anything.

Seeing the purple copper sword not say a word, Han Sen used all of his power to move his jian body and attract the woman.

The woman heard the jian's moaning sound and walked toward it. When the woman got close to Han Sen, the purple copper sword suddenly started to moan too. It made some crunchy, sword-moaning sounds that ensnared the attention of the woman.

“Holy sh*t! Han Sen madly exclaimed. “Did you forget the promise you made? Are you not afraid of your son having no ass? Are you going to be happy wearing a green hat for your wife every single day?”

The purple copper sword looked as if it didn't care. It simply laughed it off and said, “I am not afraid. What is so scary about that? I do not plan on having a wife or a son.”

“You are obscene!” Han Sen felt glum, so he felt compelled to swear.

“I learned that from you,” the purple copper said while merrily laughing.

The jian and the sword moved their bodies in an attempt to attract the woman. After what happened last time, they did not go all in.

Han Sen was thinking about how to attract the woman and get her to go for him first when he suddenly saw the purple copper sword start to glow. It looked like a shining sun.

The light was not very effective, but it exuded an aura and added an extra visual highlight. It was impactful on the eyes. It was not unlike a god sword that was summoning its new master. It attracted the eyeballs of the woman. The woman ended up walking up to the purple copper sword with profound curiosity.

Han Sen frowned. He wanted to release some light and have the woman's attraction be sent his way instead.

Unfortunately, the pitch-black body of the jian was not able to release any light. Although his geno arts were there and could be used, he was embedded in a stone. Furthermore, he was bound by the rules of Soldier Weapon Sky. Before he could be pulled out, the geno art powers could not be used on the jian.

Plus, the woman kept looking at the purple copper sword over and over. She did not seem to like looking at him. Even if he started to glow, it would have been pointless.

“Weird. How did the purple copper sword achieve that? How can his sword body release a light?” Han Sen watched the

woman meander over to the purple copper sword. He did not know how to respond or what to do about it.

“Do you think you can fight against me? You are simply too weak.” The purple copper sword appeared as if it had already achieved victory. It looked at Han Sen cockily.

Han Sen’s heart jumped. He knew he could not glow, but he had spent time with Feng Yin Yin and Feng Fei Fei. As a result, he knew a thing or two about music.

Han Sen’s heart jumped. He increased the vibrations of the jian. This time, the vibrations composed a beat. He made jian moans that were high and low and long and short.

The woman who had been enticed by the purple copper sword started to pick up on the sound that was going with a rhythm. She looked confused as she turned her head. She wanted to find the source of that harmony. She looked at Han Sen’s black jian and seemed surprised. She had just been walking to the purple copper sword, but now she had stopped. She looked at Han Sen and the purple copper sword with an inability to decide between them.

“Do you really have to fight me?” The purple copper sword was very angry.

“You are the one who did not follow the rules. That woman was supposed to be mine.” Han Sen was not going to step back and show weakness.

The jian and the sword were both there. One was making music, and the other was glowing with light. It did not matter which one the woman looked at. They were both special to view. The woman was deep in the throes of hesitation. She looked at Han Sen and purple copper sword. She was unable to decide which one to take.

The two of them were employing tricks. As they were trying to attract the woman, some roaring sounds were heard coming from the forest. The sound made the woman’s face change.

Han Sen and the purple copper sword were shocked by this too. They did not know what was happening. At the same time, they put their senses down on that region and discovered

the presence of a big beast that was like a saber-tooth tiger. It was chasing the little girl they had seen before.

The girl's speed was certainly inferior to that of the big beast, but she was smart. She kept weaving and bobbing her way through the forest as she fled. It made the saber-tooth tiger have a hard time catching her. Just as it seemed he would get her, he always ended up missing.

It was easy to tell that the little girl was running toward Han Sen and the others.

Han Sen had a closer look. He saw what the girl was planning on doing. She was fast and smart, but she could not escape the big beast in simple flight. He believed there was an 80% to 90% chance that she was running there to draw one of the two weapons to fight the big beast.

“It is no good for you or me to keep fighting right now. This can be our demise. There are two natives here. I will let you be taken first.” The purple copper sword suddenly stopped glowing and moaning.

The woman heard the beast's roar. She wanted to deal with the threat quickly. She pulled out a weapon. At this time, the purple copper sword had stopped glowing and moaning. He was like a simple, inanimate object. The woman looked at Han Sen.

Han Sen thinking. When the purple copper sword's voice just spoke, he put away the sounds of the jian as well. He looked more normal than the purple copper sword. He was now looking like a charred fire poker.

Han Sen knew the purple copper sword was not nice. He suddenly gave up and let the woman draw him out of the ground. He did so mostly because of the little girl and fierce beast.

“What the f*ck does that mean?” the purple copper sword angrily asked. “If I do not let you have it, you steal from me. If I let you have it, you don't want it. Are you purely doing what you are doing to spite me?”

The woman saw the black jian behave like normal and her face changed. She looked around. She heard the roaring sound come closer. She gnashed her teeth and went to the purple copper sword.

Although neither the jian nor the sword looked good right now, the purple copper sword's style still looked better than Han Sen, who looked like a charred stick. Women often preferred things that were prettier. Thus, the woman picked the purple copper sword.

The woman leaped onto the rock and gripped the handle. She was going to pull out the purple copper sword. The purple copper sword was sad and angry. It yelled, "Get lost! Do not pull me!"

He thought the little girl was scared and wouldn't come back. That was why he was willing to fight Han Sen for the woman.

Now, the little girl was obviously coming to select a weapon. He wanted to choose the little girl, but the woman was drawing him. The sword was being brought out of the stone inch by inch.

Chapter 3336 - Jian Ou

Chapter 3336 Jian Ou

The woman drew out the purple copper sword, which was glowing with a purple and red flame. It was like an endless power was coming out with the sword and going into the woman's body.

Han Sen was shocked to see this. He saw it get pulled out by the native right from the ground. It was not completely free though. A special connection was forming between the purple copper sword and woman.

The little girl was still being chased by the big beast. She was soon close to them. The big beast seemed to sense something. It looked at the woman with the purple copper sword that was burning with a purple and red flame. It decided to leave the little girl alone. It was like it had seen something truly terrifying.

The little girl was shocked by this. She then saw the woman holding the purple copper sword. It made her think. Suddenly, her vision changed. She started searching around the bush.

The little girl instantly looked at the black metal jian Han Sen had become. She clearly remembered when the black jian and purple copper sword made some strange noises together in a contest.

She looked at the woman holding the purple copper sword. It made the little girl gnash her teeth. She quickly flew to Han Sen. Her two small hands hastily gripped the jian.

Han Sen looked weird. He did not know if it was a good thing or not to be pulled out from the stone by a little girl.

The little girl did not hesitate. She used all of her strength to pull the black metal jian Han Sen had become slowly out of the ground.

The little girl's height was similar to the metal jian. Her hands were clutching the jian's handle, but she was unable to pull it

out of the stone. She let the handle of the jian go. She clutched the body of the jian and pulled it up. She pulled Han Sen up.

When Han Sen was being pulled out by the little girl, he felt a scary rule power go into him and the little girl. It made his soul power enter the little girl.

In reverse, the girl's own soul power went into Han Sen. It was like a fair trade between the pair. Han Sen was given the little girl's soul marking while the little girl was given his soul marking.

“Goddamn, 33 skies rules!” Han Sen used his Super God Spirit mode power, but it was unable to cancel the trade.

The little girl's soul was way too weak. Although she had received Han Sen's soul mark, she could not refine it. That soul mark was not very compatible with her soul. It was like some iron in a sack of rice.

Han Sen quickly refined and absorbed the little girl's soul mark. It became a part of his soul.

It resulted in the creation of a weird sort of situation. Although the little girl had managed to pull Han Sen out, she could not be like the woman and the purple copper sword. Their powers did not resonate with each other.

The little girl held the pitch-black metal jian. It was like she was clutching a charred stick. Nothing weird happened, and there was no weird power moving.

On the other hand, the woman and the purple copper sword had basically become one. The woman's body had purple-red armor. It wrapped up her slim body while the purple copper sword she held was given a scary fire. To look at her from afar, one would have thought she was a Valkyrie.

The woman looked at the little girl holding Han Sen. She looked cold. She pulled out her sword and pointed it at the little girl. The sword light was like a strong bolt of lightning. It slashed in front of the little girl.

The little girl subconsciously raised the metal jian to block, but there was a “dong” noise. The little girl and the jian were sent

flying. At the same time, a lot of blood sprayed through the air. It all came out from the little girl.

Pang!

The little girl's body and the metal jian Han Sen had become fell into the midst of a weapon forest. They broke through many long spears in their descent. A lot of dust was kicked up in a nasty plume.

"This is so weak. I cannot believe you are so weak, yet you are a member of the soldiers." The woman was holding the purple copper sword while catching up to the little girl.

Although the little girl was weak, the woman was not planning on letting her go. But it was not like she was a big threat to her. What made her feel threatened was the little black jian the small girl was holding. The jian looked fairly ordinary and did not seem as if it had any power.

The woman still knew that the jian could release a weapon sound that could not be imagined. It was like the purple copper sword was summoning her.

The purple copper sword's strength was very mighty. She knew the black metal jian was nothing ordinary as well. She wanted to kill the little girl before she could hold the metal jian. She was not going to give her another chance.

"Do not take it out on me. Blame the cruel world. There is only one holy soldier in Soldier Weapon Sky. One of us has to die." The woman raised the purple copper sword. She was going to slash the little girl, who was struggling to get up.

The scary sword light seemed to break everything. It had an unstoppable light.

The little girl's eyes were full of a wild light. She knew she would be unable to do much, but she still held onto her metal jian.

One of her arms was already broken by the first attack. She powerlessly left it hanging. As she fell through the woods, her entire body had been severely scratched. She was still bleeding.

The little girl was half-kneeling on the ground. One of her hands clutched the metal jian that looked like a charred stick. She was attacking the purple and red light.

Dong!

The purple copper sword's sword light struck the metal jian. Without thinking, the little girl curled her body. She thought she was going to be attacked by a scary power.

She was shocked to soon notice that aside from the weight of the metal jian, she did not feel any power attack.

Instead, the purple-red sword light struck the metal jian like glass. It shattered and faded away. The black metal jian, however, was totally fine. The black jian's body was becoming an icy jade that looked like crystal.

When the purple copper sword's sword body hit the metal jian, the metal jian became a half-transparent ice-jade jian. The two blades collided. Moaning sounds erupted. They were loud enough to shock the sky.

The purple copper sword had a crack that was the size of a grain of rice, but the ice-jade jian was totally fine.

The little girl was very happy. She held the ice-jade jian and kept striking at the woman. The woman raised her sword to fight back. A few blade collisions ensued. Each time the purple copper sword endured a hit, a crack the size of a grain of rice appeared on the metal.

“Dumbass! Brainless b*tch! Do you only use strength to slash?” The purple copper sword was afraid and angry. The purple copper sword was the man's body. If the sword was damaged, it meant his actual body was being hurt. That woman was playing with his life.

His thoughts were unable to be heard by the woman. Suddenly, the purple copper sword started to glow, but it was not going to Han Sen and the little girl. It was pulling the woman's body away to escape someplace far away from there. The woman was shocked by this, but she soon disappeared someplace deep within the recesses of the woods.

Chapter 3337 - Purple Copper Sword

Chapter 3337 Purple Copper Sword

Seeing the woman run away, the little girl clutched her ice-jade jian with merriment. Then, the ice-jade jian's icy colors started to fade away. It returned to its original black color. It was like a charred stick again. Han Sen exploded with power because he did not want to see the little girl get killed. The primary reason was that as the girl sustained damage, the little girl's soul shivered in Han Sen's soul. Unless Han Sen could reclaim his soul for himself, he suspected that if the little girl died, her soul would break, and a part of his soul would break too.

So far, Han Sen had yet to find a way to reclaim his soul.

Although it was possible that if the little girl died, Han Sen's soul mark would return to him, that was just a possibility and not a guarantee. Han Sen did not want to take any unnecessary risks for the time being.

Han Sen thought, "I heard the woman say that the little girl is some kind of soldier or something. They were fighting for a position in the holy soldiers. Are the holy soldiers the leaders of Soldier Weapon Sky? If that is the case, the little girl and the woman are the holy spirits in Soldier Weapon Sky. Their fight was done to conduct and define the next leader of Soldier Weapon Sky."

Although Han Sen could fly away, he did not choose to leave the little girl because she had a soul mark.

The little girl held Han Sen and happily said, "From now on, you are my holy soldier. Your name will be... Little Black!"

Han Sen almost coughed up blood. He had finally experienced what others felt when he gave names to things. Little Silver

and the others were always depressed when he came up with names to give them.

Han Sen tried using his mind to speak with the girl, but he felt as if there was some sort of power prohibiting him and the girl from communicating. The girl was unable to feel what he was feeling.

Han Sen thought, “Damn the rules of the Soldier Weapon Sky. What does it even want from me? If the little girl selected me, why can we not even communicate?” After thinking about it some more, he started to understand why that was.

After choosing their holy soldier, the so-called members of the soldiers would keep fighting and learning. They would soon come to learn the power of the holy soldier. It was something they had to complete by themselves. They could not be affected by the wills of others. They had to own it. That was a Soldier Weapon Sky rule. It stopped the holy soldiers from talking to their members.

“If I cannot become a human or get my soul mark back, I will just have to go along for the ride with this little girl,” Han Sen thought. He cast his Dongxuan Sutra power. He covered the little girl and took the little girl with him in flight. The pair swept up into the sky.

The little girl’s eyes opened wide as she looked at the metal jian. She shouted, “Little Black, what are you doing?”

“You are Little Black! Your whole family is black.” Han Sen felt depressed. He could not explain this to the little girl, so he just ignored her and increased the speed at which he was flying through the sky.

He did not know where Bao’er was. He did not even know if Bao’er had suffered the same fate as him and become a weapon inside the Soldier Weapon Sky. Perhaps she had already left Soldier Weapon Sky. Thus, Han Sen kept flying around, keeping his eyes peeled for anything of interest.

While he was flying, Han Sen let his Blood-Pulse Sutra power bleed into the girl to heal her.

On the other side of the Soldier Weapon Sky, the woman was still being dragged by the purple copper sword. She had been dragged a thousand miles without a single moment of rest.

The woman was very angry as she held onto the purple copper sword while yelling, "I am a soldier member! I am the future of the holy soldiers! If you become my god weapon, you have to listen to me!"

Bzzt!

The purple copper sword flew away from the woman. It floated in the air, blazing with a beautiful purple and red flame.

"If you become my god weapon, it is your destiny to obey me." The woman looked at the purple copper sword with pride. She was not willing to stand back. She was like the main character of the sky and the ground. She firmly believed that the purple copper sword had to obey her.

Patong!

The purple copper sword moved. The sword thrust itself through the woman's chest. Her blood came gushing out. The woman's eyes opened wide as she peered at the purple copper sword. She did not seem to believe the purple copper sword was in her chest.

"No way! You are my holy soldier... You cannot hurt me... You cannot kill me... If I die, you die..."

The woman had not finished her words as the purple copper sword moved to puncture her heart. It went in and came out through her back. The woman was out of breath. She fell to the floor.

The purple copper sword floated in the air. The woman's body had purple copper armor. It was going back to the purple copper sword. Even her life soul had been killed and become a spirit light that entered the purple copper sword.

The purple copper sword took the light and spirit light. The sword's body underwent strange changes to become a purple and long-haired mysterious woman. If Han Sen was there, he would have screamed. That was because the purple woman

looked just like Zero. She was just more mature. Zero looked younger.

This was obviously Demon Alpha Asura. If Han Sen was there, he would not believe the purple copper sword that had a bad mouth was Demon Alpha.

“I was going to let you live, but you threatened me, Asura. That was practically a death wish.” Asura did not look at the woman’s body. She regarded it as trash.

Asura looked to where she had been flying. She looked strange as she spoke to herself. “What was that metal jian? My body is the best in the universe, but my sword self could not block the metal jian. That metal jian must be very powerful. So, who was it?”

“What a shame this b*tch turned out to be such a dumbass who did not even know how to wield my power. She only used force to strike things. If she hadn’t, it would not have been difficult to kill that little girl. The 33 skies have only just recovered. Every sky is creating spirits. The little girl’s spirit is fairly impressive, so maybe she will be what is needed to kill all my opponents and become the holy soldier leader in the Soldier Weapon Sky. If she had pulled me out of the stone instead, with my power, she would have surely ascended to the throne. That asshole just had to ruin things.” Asura looked sad.

She thought of the metal jian Han Sen had become. Asura started to look very angry.

If it was not for Han Sen’s behavior, she would have likely been collected by the little girl. Instead, she was pulled out by the stupid woman.

“Do not let me find you. Otherwise, you will be very scared.” If she was to ever encounter Han Sen again, Asura had hatched a sordid thought that would ensure he would be the one to suffer great sadness.

Asura did not think she was any weaker than the metal jian. Her body was a bit weak, but her body being weak did not prove anything.

Chapter 3338 - Fighting Qin Xiu Again

Chapter 3338 Fighting Qin Xiu Again

Han Sen did not have many thoughts. He suddenly forgot about things concerning the purple copper sword. He was there to look for Bao'er. He did not care about other people and the things that concerned them. Plus, he had no idea what the real identity of the purple copper sword was. With Han Sen's guessing, the purple copper sword must have been a rough sort of man that looked absolutely horrible. It was either that or an ugly cow-head monster of sorts. He did not think it could be a pretty woman or someone like that.

Han Sen was never too interested in things that were not pretty, but he would never have guessed the purple copper sword was actually Asura, the alpha of the Demon race.

He carried the little girl through the Soldier Weapon Sky while in flight. He hoped to find a trace or two of Bao'er. Now, Soldier Weapon Sky was bigger than ever. Han Sen flew through the air for half a day, and he had yet to find a single sign of Bao'er's body. It made him feel really bad.

"If Bao'er became a weapon, I do not think I will be able to find her," Han Sen thought.

While he was thinking, he suddenly heard the weapon forest emanate with the sound of a moaning weapon. He used the Dongxuan Aura to cover that place. It was a great ax that was moaning.

Han Sen carried the little girl with him as he descended to the big ax. The big ax was 90-feet tall. Even the blade itself was two stories tall. It was unknown what sort of being might have been able to wield a weapon as large as that.

Judging from the moaning of the big ax, it was rather similar to Han Sen. It used to be a creature once upon a time.

Han Sen stopped. The little girl's hands were still holding onto the metal jian Han Sen. She looked like a little witch that was riding a broomstick. She was not willing to let go.

Han Sen felt a headache come on. He was not a heartless man. He did not want to bring harm to the little girl, but the little girl kept following him. That was not good for him.

A voice sounded from not too far away. "Hm, we found another member of the soldiers, but it looks like you picked a useless weapon."

A young man had arrived. He was clad in armor and holding a knife. His presence was very strange, but he was quite similar to the little girl. Like the woman who took the purple copper sword, he was likely a member of the soldiers too.

In the next second, the young man slashed the little girl. The little girl leaped down from the metal jian. She held the metal jian and fought the young man's knife.

Han Sen used Jadeskin to turn the jian into one with an ice jade body. He struck the incoming knife.

After the hit, the young man's knife was snapped in half. The ice-jade jian's overbearing aura did not reduce either. It moved forward to sever the young man's head.

There was a "pang" as the young man's head was squashed by the ice-jade jian.

Suddenly, something unbelievable happened. The body of the young man whose head had been broken turned into a spirit light. It went into the little girl. The little girl looked as if she had just been given a shot of adrenaline. She grew up very quickly. She now looked to be around 10 years old.

When the little girl grew up, a strange power came from her. It went into Han Sen's jian, forcing it to exhibit some changes.

Han Sen was shocked. He discovered the strength of his body had just increased. Even if his Break World rate had not been altered, the increase in his body's strength was still a great boon for him.

“Can something that good really happen? Compared to strengthening your body, I would prefer actually having a body.” Han Sen felt a bit depressed.

While was thinking, a scary sword light arose. The sword light was rather like a storm that destroyed the weapon forest.

Han Sen’s Dongxuan Aura covered the place. It enabled him to see a man and a woman, two holy soldiers, engaged in battle. The weapon the woman was holding was a strange sort of sword.

The other soldier member, who was wielding a spear, had his weapon broken by the woman’s sword. The man became a spirit light that entered the woman’s body. It made her sword stronger as well. The sword glowed even more.

After seeing the sword, Han Sen felt his heart jump. The sword presence was something he was familiar with, but he could not be entirely certain.

“Did Qin Xiu become a weapon too?” Han Sen observed the sword.

The sword was straight, but both sides of the blade were serrated. It looked like a really scary weapon. It felt like even if one was just to inch closer to it, one would be hurt.

The presence of that sword was not unlike Qin Xiu.

“Qin Xiu and the people of the God Chaos Party were always in the 33 skies, but they should not be down here in Soldier Weapon Sky. How did Qin Xiu end up like a sword over here?” As Han Sen wondered about this, the woman holding the sword discovered the little girl. She looked cold as she waved her sword on her way to slash her.

The woman swung her sword so quickly that the little girl could not react in time. So, Han Sen jumped before her and went to clash with the enemy sword.

Dong!

The sword and jian collided against each other. The sword was like a saw going to the jian. It left a mark on the ice-jade jian whereas the opposing sword was fine.

“Is that really Qin Xiu?” Han Sen’s heart jumped. He saw the woman wave her sword. This time, Han Sen used the power of Super Spank to strike the enemy blade.

Then, there was another gold-jade moaning sound. The ice-jade jian was delivered a deep gash. Han Sen saw that the sword was not damaged.

The woman holding the sword did not attack. She looked at Han Sen strangely and said, “You have managed to block two of my sword strikes, yet you are not dead. You have improved quite a bit.”

“Qin Xiu.” Han Sen was shocked. The woman’s voice sounded like a woman, but its tone and the mannerisms used were like those of a man.

Clearly, that soldier member was controlled by Qin Xiu. She was not the one controlling the saw sword.

The woman said, “I did not expect to see you here, but this is a good thing. If I kill you here, Wan’er will stop thinking about you.” She picked up her sword and tried attacking Han Sen.

Han Sen started to fly. The jian perforated the little girl’s clothes to hook her body so she could go with him. He used Galaxy Teleportation.

When Han Sen finished using Galaxy Teleportation, the woman was in front of him with the saw sword slashing toward him.

“You can’t escape,” Qin Xiu coldly said.

“If I can’t run, then I will have to fight.” Han Sen put down the little girl and used all the power in his body to open four Break World-class geno arts. His jian glowed with a jade light. It was going to the saw sword Qin Xiu had become.

With the buffing power of those four geno arts, the jian’s body and opposing sword struck each other. The jian was delivered another mark. After a few more hits, more gashes sprinkled the composure of the jian.

“I do not know if this is going to work.” Han Sen tried to use his Jadeskin power to create a hollow structure so he could

make the jian stronger.

The results were not so great. The jian received more wounds.

Chapter 3339 - Breakthrough

Chapter 3339 Breakthrough

“No. This presence is Qin Xiu’s presence. I am absolutely certain of that. Even so, there is something about it that is amiss. Although it is Qin Xiu’s power, it is not exactly Qin Xiu’s power.” Han Sen sensed that something was weird. The saw sword was very strong, but it lacked the additional power the black crystal armor carried. It made Han Sen feel weird. Katcha!

The jian’s body was delivered another gash as a consequence of the saw sword. After the slash, Han Sen was sent flying away. He struck a shield. The jian’s body pierced through the shield. He was now behind the shield.

The little girl came out of nowhere. She clutched the handle of the jian and pulled Han Sen away from the broken shield.

“Why are you here to mess things up?” Han Sen was depressed. He saw see the woman was holding the saw sword and slashing toward them. It was just above the little girl’s head. Han Sen could only use his Jadeskin’s Break World power to stop the saw sword.

Han Sen thought The Story of Genes’ power would be able to combat the saw sword, but the power of The Story of Genes was too much. The shockwave he was able to create was enough to obliterate the little girl.

The jian and saw collided. Han Sen and the little girl were shaken away. The little girl spilled some blood, but her eyes were still very wild. She held onto Han Sen and struggled to get up off the ground.

“If you are not Qin Xiu, do you mind telling me who you are?” Han Sen ignored the little girl and used his will to talk to saw sword.

“I am Qin Xiu, but I am just a doppelganger. I am here to claim Soldier Weapon Sky.” The woman sounded like Qin Xiu was talking through her.

“Weren’t you already able to reach the 17th sky? Why must you come back down here to claim dominance over the first sky?” Han Sen now understood why he felt like it was Qin Xiu but not exactly Qin Xiu. It was just a clone.

Qin Xiu said, “I can tell you that the 33 skies were returned to their origins. Any creature can become the leader of the 33 skies and take control of the geno tablet, but something must be done before that can be achieved. They must take the first sky and be the leader of the first sky so that they can fight for the geno tablet.”

“I see.” Han Sen’s eyes squinted.

Qin Xiu explained all of this because he was very confident. He was not afraid of Han Sen learning the truth and trying to fight him.

“If you already understand, then show me what you are really capable of,” the woman said. “Let me see the true breadth of your power.” She then slashed her sword toward Han Sen and the little girl.

“I do not need any power to deal with you.” Han Sen used Jadeskin. He borrowed the jade sheep’s hollow structure.

Outside of the ice-jade jian was an ice-jade shield. The ice-jade shield was plated in a hexagon, beehive-like patterns. It covered Han Sen and the little girl. The sword struck the ice-jade shield and cut it, but it did not, however, harm Han Sen and the little girl inside.

“It would appear my Break World rate is over 3% now. That is brilliant. That also means my Break World power has reached the level in which it becomes solid.” Han Sen was absolutely delighted.

All these attacks were not useless. He was finally able to use the features of the jade sheep’s body and apply them to his Jadeskin. It enabled the Jadeskin’s Break World power to become solid.

The woman coldly grunted. The saw sword kept slashing. Sword after sword, it was like a storm that kept slashing downward.

Han Sen generated more ice-jade shields. He kept blocking the attacks of the sword again and again. The ice-jade shield was broken again and again.

Han Sen thought, "Very powerful Qin Xiu. Even just a cloned sword is this powerful. If the real Qin Xiu became a sword, how powerful would he be?" The Jadeskin breakthrough was not coming to an end.

The hollow structure of the jade sheep's body had many different types. Now, Han Sen was using a beehive mode. He was trying to put more of the hollow structures into Jadeskin.

Jadeskin's Break World rate became higher and higher. The saw sword left smaller and smaller marks across the ice-jade shield.

When Jadeskin's Break World rate reached 60%, a mysterious and old spell started to appear on the solid ice-jade shield.

The spell was weirdly shaped. It was not like ordinary text, but it had an ice-jade mind. It was hard to describe how clean it was.

When Jadeskin generated a Break World spell, the saw sword was unable to cut the solid ice-jade shield. Han Sen was no longer losing the battle.

Han Sen looked at the saw sword and said, "Qin Xiu. If you want to kill me, come and fight me yourself. You are too naive to believe a petty clone has what it takes to bring me down."

The woman stopped speaking. She kept striking Han Sen again and again, but she was blocked by the ice-jade jian's Break World power. She was unable to damage the jian.

Regarding the 33 skies, a man was standing in front of the geno tablet. He was looking at the geno tablet, remaining totally motionless.

The geno tablet was like a big screen made of many smaller screens. All of the scenes kept changing across the geno tablet.

One of the screens displayed Han Sen doing battle with a woman. The man was watching that fight.

While the man watched the fight, the geno tablet suddenly started to glow. Not just the man, but also the countless number of creatures that populated the two universes could see the headstone-like 33 skies have its geno tablet glow. It lit up the two universes.

When the geno tablet's light grew weaker, the main and reverse universe noticed the light source was the first line of the geno tablet's text.

Seventeenth Sky Leader: Qin Xiu

“Qin Xiu is Qin Xiu. He took one sky so soon. He became a leader of 17 skies.” Some old antiques who knew about the 33 skies were shocked.

At the same time, Qin Xiu's body emerged from the geno tablet. He saw the man in front of the geno tablet.

“God. Long time no see.” Qin Xiu squinted his eyes as he looked at the man.

“If I was able to, I would opt to never see your face again,” God Hall Leader coldly said.

“You are scared. You are scared I will become the master of the geno tablet. What a shame. You are God Hall Leader already. You have the geno hall. You cannot also be the master of the geno tablet. If you could, you would stop me.”

“Even if I was not here, you could not become the geno tablet's master,” God Hall Leader said without moving.

“Who do you think can actually stop me?” Qin Xiu asked with confidence. “Do you think those Annihilation-class God Spirits you employ are capable? You should know they can do nothing to stop me.”

“Maybe they would be enough. Maybe they would not be enough. I will not know until I try it. Besides, this world has many powerful creatures.” God Hall Leader remained looking very cold.

“The powerful creatures you are talking about does not include him, does it?” Qin Xiu’s eyes looked at the geno tablet. They landed on the image of Han Sen.

Chapter 3340 - Human King Appeared

Chapter 3340 Human King Appeared

Han Sen had already asserted an absolute advantage over the opposition. When Jadeskin's Break World rate became higher and higher, the saw sword was eventually unable to leave a single mark across the ice-jade shield. But Jadeskin's Break World rate had only been able to reach 60%. It could not go any higher. The jade sheep's body getting a hollow structure only let Jadeskin reach that far.

"You should just come out and meet with your real body." Han Sen used his will to talk to Qin Xiu's clone. The ice-jade jian he had become suddenly started to fly. It carried ice-jade light and pierced through the woman's forehead.

Usually, the soul of a member of the soldiers was transferred to the victor of combat. The fighters would live together and die together. If a member of the soldiers was killed, the holy weapon was killed with it.

Breaking the saw sword was not easy. On the other hand, breaking the woman's head was quite easy.

The woman's eyes looked extremely cold. She held the handle of the sword. The saw sword in her hands kept hitting the ice-jade jian Han Sen had become.

The sword slashed outward. It was like the woman's body had been absorbed by the saw sword. It combined with the saw sword. It carried a scary sword light in a rage-fueled lash toward the ice-jade jian.

Dong!

Outside the ice-jade jian, the ice-jade shield broke. The saw sword and ice-jade jian struck each other. They cut into the ice-jade jian. When the ice-jade jian was almost cut out, the sword power was gone.

In the next second, the saw sword became nothing more than dust that flew away. A voice rang out and played in Han Sen's head. "I will be waiting in front of the geno tablet."

Han Sen knew that had to be Qin Xiu's true self. It was not just a powerful and empty clone.

Han Sen thought, "If Qin Xiu said he will be waiting for me in the 33rd sky, that means he is actually incapable of coming down to the first sky. I can become the leader of the first sky. That much is certain."

Han Sen was not really too concerned about such prospects as becoming a leader of a sky or getting the geno tablet. He only wanted to find Bao'er. If he found her now, he would immediately exit the 33 skies.

Unfortunately, things had not gone too well for him. Han Sen brought the little girl with him on his journey. They scoured the land for a very long time without seeing any sign of where Bao'er might be. He met many members of the soldiers along the way.

Every time he killed a member of the soldiers, the little girl's body grew stronger. She steadily and sharply grew up.

In a few days of this, the little girl was already a 15- or 16-year-old young lady. Her speed and power were stronger.

Because she lacked the power to refine Han Sen's soul mark, she could not resonate with him. She was unable to use Han Sen's power for herself. So, she was not like the other members of the soldiers. She did not have armor for protection either. She had to use her body to fight.

Han Sen had been looking around that place for days. He was unable to find Bao'er, but the geno tablet was glowing. The 25th sky was taken. It now had a leader.

"The 25th sky's leader is Human King."

"Is that Human King who belongs to Blood Legion?" After hearing the name, Han Sen was given a shock. It was likely that only the leader of Blood Legion would have the audacity to use such terms. He was the alpha of the Humans and straight from the sanctuaries.

Upon seeing those two words, the humans of the universe of kingdoms were angered. They had never seen someone so crazy who would go so far as to declare himself the king of all humans.

The fights across the 33 skies became far worse. Many scary creatures tried to attack the 33 skies. They tried to fight and claim a sky for themselves that they could lead.

Han Sen had now looked all over Soldier Weapon Sky. He had yet to find Bao'er. He was also unable to find a way that might take him to the next tier or realm of the 33 skies. It made him feel weird.

Suddenly, Han Sen had a thought cross his mind. His expression grew dim upon the realization. "It cannot be that when a creature enters the 33 skies, they do not all come to the first sky. They are spread out all across the 33 skies. If things are like that, then it will be very tough finding Bao'er. I don't have a clue which sky Bao'er might have been tossed into."

"Plus, when the 33 skies returned to their origin, the space tunnels between them ceased to exist. I cannot go to the other skies of the 33 skies. The only way I might be able to do that is to become the leader of this sky. I will reach the geno tablet no matter what. If Bao'er ends up as the leader of another sky, perhaps I will be able to see her there."

Without finding Bao'er, Han Sen had to keep going with his determination to kill all members of the soldiers he could find. The soldiers could be weak or strong. It was a mixed pot since their powers all came from the weapons they wielded. The stronger a holy soldier was, the stronger their wielder would become. It would also be the reverse. They could end up weaker.

Soldier Weapon Sky was home to countless weapons. To find and draw a strong weapon was not easy. Not everyone had a chance to pull out a sword as powerful as Han Sen or the purple copper sword.

They kept on battling, but they had to encounter a formidable foe. All the soldiers were killed by Han Sen.

Ever since the little girl reached the age of 16 or 17, she stopped growing up.

“Little Black, you are so strong!” Han Sen cut down another member of the soldiers, which made the girl clutch Han Sen and hug him tightly.

Although Han Sen did not like the name he had been given, he was unable to talk to her. He had to just accept it.

“How do I become the leader of the Soldier Weapon Sky?” Han Sen had been thinking a lot about that question.

In the 33 skies, seven of the skies had already been claimed. He only knew that killing members of the soldiers was one route to becoming the leader of Soldier Weapon Sky.

He had killed many soldiers by this point, yet he had not yet become the leader.

Over the course of the past two days, he only found one member of the soldiers to eliminate. It seemed to him as if he might have already killed almost all the soldiers out there.

Han Sen wondered, “Do I have to kill every single member of the soldiers to become a leader? Weird. Why have I been unable to encounter the purple copper sword again? That guy’s power was, admittedly, rather scary. With his power, he could certainly create a stir in Soldier Weapon Sky. Why have I been unable to find him?”

The geno tablet started to glow again. Light Goddess lit up the seventh sky. She became the leader of the seventh sky.

Whenever a leader popped up, Han Sen felt depressed. His heart sank every time he did not see Bao’er’s name. He took it as a form of bad news.

“Bao’er, please do not let anything awry happen to you.” As Han Sen worried profusely, he saw a purple sword light break space and approach him. It was the purple copper sword that had been missing for days.

When Han Sen saw the purple copper sword, he did not see the member soldier that might have been wielding the purple copper sword.

The purple copper sword flew to a space not too far away from Han Sen. Through its will, it spoke to Han Sen. “Obscene Old Jian, are you going to fight me?”

Han Sen did not know the purple copper sword was Demon Alpha Asura. After it flew over, Han Sen laughed and asked, “What do you want to bet with this time?”

Chapter 3341 - Shaking Power

Chapter 3341 Shaking Power

The purple copper sword proclaimed. "Today, you and I are the only ones who remain in Soldier Weapon Sky. Out of us two final soldiers, one will die whereas the other becomes the leader of Soldier Weapon Sky." "So, I want you to bet with me. If you win, you will become the leader of the Soldier Weapon Sky." Han Sen understood what the purple copper sword meant. The purple copper sword nodded and said, "Because you and I are limited by the rules of Soldier Weapon Sky, we have fetters with the souls of two members of the soldiers. If we live, we live. If we die, we die. If you and I fight, one of us will die. Otherwise, there cannot be a leader of Soldier Weapon Sky. I do have a way to kill members of the soldiers. If we use it, neither of us has to die. So, even if the bet is lost, we do not have to die. All you will have to do is hand over your member of the soldiers. Even if you win, you do not want to stay with her forever, would you? My method can let you sever the connection between her soul and yours."

After the purple copper sword said that, she thought, "That member of the soldiers will be absorbed by me. Even if I lose, you will not get anything. But I, Asura, will not lose."

"Interesting. I do not know what sort of method you are referring to." Han Sen was interested. He did not want the little girl to die, but he did not want to be her weapon for all time. Perhaps the purple copper sword's method was able to help him take the soul mark away from the little girl's soul.

"After we find out which of us is the victor, I will tell you the method," the purple copper sword said.

"Sure." Han Sen asked, "How would you like to bet?"

When the purple copper sword realized that Han Sen had fallen for her bait, she went ahead to say, "Your body is so

strong. I believe you are very confident in that as well.”

“I am that confident.” Han Sen was not holding back. His Jadeskin had a 60% Break World rate. Even Qin Xiu’s clone sword was unable to damage him. That alone showed just how strong he was.

The purple copper sword suggested, “In that case, how about you and I suffer the same power attack? We will see which one of us loses.”

“A power attack cannot be done by us attacking each other.” Han Sen thought what the purple copper sword said was not right, so he frowned.

“Smart.” The purple copper sword laughed. “The 33 skies are quite amazing. Many mysterious creatures are roaming the realm, and there are countless mysterious weapons scattered across Soldier Weapon Sky in particular. In the past few days, I was able to find a scary weapon. Its power is very scary. I believe it could destroy everything. You and I should use that for the foundation of our bet. Under its power attacks, we should see which of us will end up falling back first. Are you up for that?”

Han Sen knew the purple copper sword was quite an obscene person. The purple copper sword was not too dissimilar to himself. They would do anything to win. For the sword to so quickly agree to another bet meant there had to be a ploy at play. There was a conspiracy to uncover.

“I want to see what that weapon is first.” Han Sen did not dare agree to the sword’s terms.

The purple copper sword was quick to answer. “Okay. Come with me.”

The purple copper sword started to fly. She flew in a direction of Soldier Weapon Sky.

Upon seeing the purple copper sword fly, the girl had something cross her mind. She grabbed ahold of the black jian. In the next second, the jian started to fly and follow the purple copper sword. Han Sen carried the girl along as he followed after the purple copper sword.

“Little Black, where are you going?” The little girl was carried by the big jian. She knew Han Sen could not answer her, but she asked him anyway.

The jian and a sword flew fast, but they flew for half a day until the purple copper sword finally found a place to land.

Han Sen saw the ground was at the cusp of a valley. He saw a giant hammer. It was grey and black. It looked as if it had been made of iron. It looked very heavy.

It looked mighty enough to crush an entire building even if it were to merely touch it. He couldn't imagine what might happen if it was swung properly.

That scary and big hammer was sitting there in the valley. It made the valley look like a little hole. It was very intimidating.

The purple copper sword did not get close to the hammer. It flew to the nearby spear. The sword struck the spear, and the spear broke in half. Half the spear flew toward the big hammer.

Pang!

The spear was still 300 feet away from the hammer. Suddenly, an invisible power shook it into dust.

“That is a very powerful shaking power,” Han Sen said while looking at the big hammer.

The purple copper sword looked cocky. “This big hammer has a scary shaking power. Do you think you are strong enough to go in there with me?”

“Whoever chickens out is a loser, right?” Han Sen coldly asked.

“Yes,” the purple copper sword replied.

“In that case, you and I can go in together.” Han Sen quickly agreed. He took the girl with him as he approached the hammer.

“OK.” The purple copper sword was happy that Han Sen had agreed. “The big hammer's shaking power is not enough to break that jian's body, but the shaking power will keep adding

up to become stronger and stronger. The longer it stays there, the greater the shaking power will become. With that continuous buildup of power, it is only a matter of time before your body fails. Do not forget you are also carrying a member of the soldiers.”

A jian and a sword flew toward the big hammer. Even though they were 300 hundred feet away from the big hammer, the jian and sword started to shake. An uncontrollable buzzing noise sounded. Even vortexes were visible in the space around them. Space was twisted by that shaking power.

When that shaking power was there, Han Sen’s body had an ice-jade shield. He kept himself and the girl in it to filter the shaking power away.

The purple copper sword did not use any power. It used its body to fight against the shaking power. The purple copper sword’s sword body kept quivering, resulting in the generation of sword buzzing sounds.

That shaking power was very unique. It was like a shockwave that came wave by wave. The shockwave kept getting bigger and bigger.

When the shaking power was activated, it did not feel difficult to fight back. When the shaking power continuously built up, the shaking frequency and amount were more.

Jadeskin’s structure was very tight. With that shaking power, however, gaps were forming.

The ice-jade shield blocked Qin Xiu’s clone attacks, but it also started to have gaps. While the shaking continued, those marks became more obvious.

“That’s a very powerful shaking power.” Han Sen complimented it, but he was not at all surprised. He used a beehive structure in the ice-jade shield. He stabilized the ice-jade shield to reduce the effectiveness of the shaking power on the ice-jade shield.

Of course, after using the beehive structure, the shaking power could not affect the ice-jade shield much.

The purple copper sword saw that and coldly laughed. “If you think you can block the shaking power like that, you are too naive. This big hammer has more than just shaking power. It has only just started.”

It drew Han Sen there because it knew it could win. The purple copper sword moved and flew to the big hammer.

Chapter 3342 - First Sky Leader

Chapter 3342 First Sky Leader

Han Sen quietly looked at the purple copper sword. He knew it would have some tricks up its sleeve. If it didn't have any, it would not have invited him there in the first place. Han Sen knew that, but he chose to remain calm and watch. He did not plan on stopping the purple copper sword. The purple copper sword got closer to the big hammer. It smiled at Han Sen.

“With our power, I do not know how long we must wait before finding out which one of us will emerge victoriously. Time is precious. Let me add some fire to the proceedings.”

“Be my guest.” Han Sen did not move. He looked at the purple copper sword. He wanted to see what it was going to do.

If it did not work, Han Sen would not just sit where he was. He would flee. Regarding winning or losing this bet, he did not care. He was not going to do anything even if he lost.

The purple copper sword did not care. It turned around. The sword handle struck the giant hammerhead.

Dong!

When the iron hammer was hit, a shaking noise like thunder sounded. The shaking power grew scarier. It was like a tumultuous sea.

Han Sen could use the ice-jade shield to block the powerful shaking a bit. But within that shaking, there was some sort of power that could shake one's soul. It ignored the defensive properties of the ice-jade shield and invaded it.

Han Sen's Super God Spirit mode was very strong. His soul body was solid. The hammer's soul-shaking was unable to do anything to him, but the girl was not faring half as well. She coughed up some blood, clutched her head, and started to cry.

“That hammer can attack a person’s soul.” Upon seeing the girl in pain, Han Sen was shocked.

The purple copper sword saw that Han Sen was doing fine, which was disappointing. However, it was only a little disappointed. It had not thought that the soul power could totally break Han Sen anyway.

The girl’s painful face lined up with the expectations the purple copper sword had already established. More than anything, it had drawn Han Sen there to deal with the little girl.

Members of the soldiers and holy soldiers had a soul connection. If the members died, the holy soldiers died too. Killing the little girl was easier than defeating Han Sen. That was why the purple copper sword concocted this wretched idea. It let the iron hammer’s soul-shaking power beat the little girl. It did not matter how strong Han Sen was. Ordinary power would not be able to shake the soul away.

Even if it expected Han Sen not to get the girl outside of the power, and he did it, it would be even easier for it to kill the girl.

As the girl bled from her seven holes, the purple copper sword struck the hammer harder. It kept hitting it while saying, “Your body is so strong! Such powerful power does not harm you, but that little girl does not seem to be faring too well.”

“Thanks for asking about her, but I am sure she is fine.” Han Sen suddenly used his Super God Spirit mode. The jian turned into a white color that looked like nothingness. He released a white fire that was burning with the ice-jade shield. He blocked the soul-shaking power and kept it outside.

“Are you Han Sen?” When it saw the Super God Spirit mode, the purple copper sword immediately recognized his identity as Han Sen. It shocked the purple copper sword.

“What if I am?” Han Sen was not surprised. Many people knew him.

The purple copper sword was silent. The reason Asura, the elusive Demon alpha, changed her personality and the way she

spoke was because she did not want others to know who she was. She did not expect to meet Han Sen there.

Asura's power made her very good with the Shura Sutra's cause powers. It was the Luo family's Falsified-Sky Sutra. That power could eliminate anything that touched a cause item, but it did not work on pure spirit bodies.

When a spirit died, the spirit in the body would start to reincarnate and restart its life. The karma of the last life was reduced to zero. The soul itself did not have any cause or karma to deal with. It was very hard to have it.

Han Sen's Super God Spirit mode possessed spirit power. Better yet, it was even greater than that of a spirit. Not even Asura wanted to fight someone with Han Sen's body.

When this happened, Asura felt troubled. Her Shura powers could slay God Spirits. Against Han Sen, there was no confidence in doing the same.

Han Sen thought the purple copper sword would do something, but the purple copper sword ceased hitting the hammer. It did not make any further acoustics. A while later, it said, "If I give you the chance to become the leader of Soldier Weapon Sky, can you promise me one thing?"

Han Sen was surprised by this turnabout. He did not know what the purple copper sword wanted of him, but he still went ahead to ask, "Promise you what?"

The purple copper sword did not speak. A while later, it said, "Never mind. Even if you did not promise me, you would have to do it anyway."

After that, it did not care if Han Sen understood or not. Its sword had some spirit light. That spirit light went to the little girl. The purple copper sword flew away.

Han Sen did not understand this. He did not understand what the purple copper sword meant, but he had realized what had just happened. The purple copper sword was gone.

The spirit light entered the girl's body. The girl underwent some weird changes. Her entire body became riddled with spells.

In that giant Soldier Weapon Sky, countless weapons moaned together. It was like they were welcoming a leader. Even the scary hammer joined in.

At the same time, the geno tablet started to glow. A line of new words appeared.

First Sky Leader: Soldier Holy Spirit

Han Sen saw a sky full of weapon air go to the girl. It surrounded her and went into her body. Her flesh turned into armor.

As one had a closer look at the armor, one could see it was made by many mini weapons. The girl's presence was stronger.

When the girl's body evolved, Han Sen had some power feedback. That power had all kinds of weapon will. It made Han Sen suddenly feel as if he had learned all kinds of weapons' most primitive will and skills.

"Is there this kind of benefit?" Han Sen was overjoyed.

To Han Sen, this knowledge was not all that useful. He already knew how to use many different types of weapons. He had just been given a little bit more knowledge on top of what he already knew. He just knew about more weapon types.

There was a benefit. Han Sen's body was cleansed by all sorts of weapon air. It did not help boost his Break World rate, but it made his body stronger.

In the 33 skies, a light shone on the girl. She had finished evolving and was sucked inside the light.

Han Sen was the holy weapon. He should have been teleported too, but his relationship with the little girl was special.

The girl could not blend his mark into her soul, but he was able to blend her soul mark completely.

Thus, the geno tablet did not believe Han Sen was the girl's holy soldier.

Chapter 3343 - Half-Man and Half-Beas

Chapter 3343 Half-Man and Half-Beas

The girl rose up with the light. Han Sen was still down below and in a state of shock. If he was unable to follow, he would be trapped in Soldier Weapon Sky. Han Sen did not say anything. He broke space and tried to follow. He caught up with the girl and went into the light alongside her. The light and the girl's body were transparent, so he could not touch anything. He went right through the light.

Han Sen tried it a few times, but it seemed certain that it would not work. He was unable to touch the girl.

The girl reached out her hand to try and hold onto Han Sen, but that did not work either. She was unable to touch him, and her body was trapped and suspended by that light. She was unable to exit it.

Seeing that the little girl was about to leave Soldier Weapon Sky, Han Sen was both shocked and afraid. He was really angry about this, but he knew he needed to calm down first. The girl was going to leave Soldier Weapon Sky soon. There was no time for him to panic. He was not going to let emotional turmoil cloud his vision and have him squander the chance to fix this.

Han Sen calmed down. He suddenly found a weird movement start to occur inside the girl. That movement was from the girl's soul. To be more accurate, it was Han Sen's soul.

The soul mark had been unable to be refined by the girl. It was in the girl's soul. It kept a connection with Han Sen's soul.

Because Han Sen's emotions were changing, the soul changed a lot too.

Han Sen saw the soul and the girl start to leave Soldier Weapon Sky, so he did not hesitate. He was determined. He

immediately used his Super God Spirit mode to activate his spirit body and go to the girl.

The moment the girl left the Soldier Weapon Sky, the soul Han Sen became went into the soul mark he had and vanished with the girl.

The two universes continued having elites trying to breach the 33 skies. They all wanted to assert control over the 33 skies. More and more leaders were starting to appear.

There were far fewer Break World elites in the geno universe than there were in the universe of kingdoms. Regarding the growth, the geno universe was not too bad.

Since the life soul chaos, the 33 skies had returned to their origin. It was through this that the geno universe was able to vastly improve. Many Break World elites appeared. Although their Break World rates were not high, their potential was strong. They improved quickly.

There were geno universe elites, and they had a scary name in the 33 skies. Compared to the universe of kingdoms' elites, they were not too shabby.

Sky Palace Leader Yu Shanxin, Lone Bamboo, Human King, Holy Gourd Vine, Very High Leader, and other elites of the universe were in the 33 skies fighting other elites too. They all wanted to be a supreme leader.

There were now 16 established leaders in 16 skies. Aside from Human King, who wasn't too famous in the geno universe, no one else was able to assert a sky for themselves.

“Where is Dollar? Why did Dollar not come to claim a sky?”

“If Mister Dollar was here, he could conquer all 33 skies.”

The geno universe hoped they would have an elite who could become a leader of all the skies, and many put their faith in the return of Dollar. But Dollar was someone who had sunk into the sea. There was no sign of him to be found.

Wang Yuhang looked at Littleflower and complained.

“Littleflower, what is your Dad doing? He has been gone for so long, yet he hasn't taken a sky.”

Space Garden had many elites wondering about that as well. They pondered why Han Sen had not taken one of the skies. With Han Sen's power, he should have been able to claim a sky.

Wang Yuhang could no longer help it. He stood up and declared, "No. I cannot wait any longer. I am going to the 33 skies to have a look. Let's go and see what San Mu is up to."

Tang Zhenliu grabbed Wang Yuhang and asked, "Go? How are you going to go there? You have not even broken the world. Ordinary Break World beasts cannot get inside the 33 skies, so what makes you think you will be able to?"

Going to the 33 skies was dangerous. Many Break World beasts had already died trying to gain access, failing at its outskirts.

"I have already broken the world," Littleflower said. "You should just let me go."

Han Yan stopped him and said, "Littleflower, you cannot go. What happened to your brother? Auntie is already worried. If you went and died there, your mother would be very sad."

Littleflower looked troubled. Recently, Ji Yanran had expressed a lot of worry about Han Sen. She kept having nightmares. If he vanished again, Ji Yanran was going to be worried even more.

"I am close to breaking the world. Wait a few more days, and I will go when I have broken the world. Let us see what San Mu is doing in the 33 skies." Xie Qing King was looking very confident, and that bled into his speech.

"It will be better to just wait for me," Yi Dong Mu said. "I will probably break the world sooner than you."

Everyone wanted to go to the 33 skies. They kept talking, but none of them managed to break the world. They did not have what it took to go to the 33 skies.

"If there are no other ways, why don't we instead ask for Mister White to go?" Han Yan asked after briefly thinking.

“Stop talking!” Wang Yuhang shouted. “When I said I will go, I will go!”

“I said that if you have not broken the world, you cannot even enter the 33 skies,” Tang Zhenliu said. “Stop trying to goof around, Little Uncle.”

“I am not messing around,” Wang Yuhang said. “I have managed to break the world.”

Everyone looked at Wang Yuhang. He was the sort to fool around constantly. He did not practice or kill anything, so there was no way he had managed to break the world yet.

“Little Uncle, this is no joke. There is no exit out of the 33 skies.” Tang Zhenliu did not believe Wang Yuhang, which was why he said that.

It was not just him who didn't believe Wang Yuhang. No one else believed him either.

Wang Yuhang sighed and said, “Since there is no one else here, and everyone here is from the sanctuaries, I will not lie. I have been possessed by a life soul.”

“How is that possible? This is bad... This is bad...” Tang Zhenliu thought Wang Yuhang was joking. He laughed and moved to pat Wang Yuhang on the shoulder.

His hands did not touch Wang Yuhang's shoulders. They were in the air. As he smiled and spoke, his speech was cut short.

Wang Yuhang's body changed. There was some weird light on him. His head was given a transparent crown. His entire body looked weird. His eyes were given an evil, cold light. His whole form looked a bit evil. He looked like an evil god. It was not like the happy Wang Yuhang he always was.

“How is this possible?” Everyone looked at Wang Yuhang with worry. They did not mind Wang Yuhang becoming a Break World beast, but the will of a Break World beast was obsessed with killing a lot very quickly. They were afraid Wang Yuhang would lose control of himself.

Wang Yuhang shook his head. “Do not worry. I am fine. My will has not been taken by the life soul yet. My body has not

completely changed. I am not a complete Break World beast. I am half-man and half-beast.”

He mocked himself and said, “It is fine. I am not planning to get married. I can be half-beast. It has saved me some time and spared me from needing to practice. I will not have to work hard. If you guys cannot go to the 33 skies, I will go on your behalf. You guys wait here, and I will go and take a look.”

After that, Wang Yuhang flew out of the base.

Chapter 3344 - Attacking the 33 Skies

Chapter 3344 Attacking the 33 Skies

“Little Uncle, come back as soon as you can,” Tang Zhenliu said to Wang Yuhang’s back. “We will share a drink when you and San Mu return.” Wang Yuhang did not turn around. He raised his right hand to perform an “OK” gesture and flew out of the base. He looked very determined. After he flew out of the base, as Wang Yuhang was going to break space and go to the 33 skies, he felt his legs suddenly become very heavy.

He lowered his head. It was Ling’er holding his legs. He was surprised, so he fell from the air. He screamed.

Wang Yuhang picked himself up off the ground, looked at Ling’er, and asked, “Ling’er, what are you doing?”

Ling’er opened her eyes wide as she replied, “I am coming with you to find Dad.”

“Where I am going is very dangerous,” Wang Yuhang said to Ling’er. “You cannot come with me. You have to wait here at home. I will go and fetch your unreliable Dad.”

Ling’er bent her head and said, “But you cannot beat me. If so, why can you go, but I cannot?”

Wang Yuhang opened his mouth to speak, but no words were muttered. It was like something was stuck in his throat. He felt bad.

“Little Sister, stop messing around.” Littleflower showed up and pulled Ling’er away.

Ling’er put on a face of displeasure. She filled up her mouth with air, but she stopped asking to follow after Wang Yuhang to enter the 33 skies.

Wang Yuhang waved his hands and flew into the sky. He seemed weaker than before. It was uncertain whether or not it

was an illusion.

Tang Zhenliu looked at Ning Yue with worry, so he popped the question they were all thinking. “Ning Yue, do you think Little Uncle can enter the 33 skies?”

In their eyes, Ning Yue was the strongest. Not only had he been able to break the world, but his Break World rate was really high.

In the past, people always wanted to see Ning Yue enter the 33 skies. Every time he was asked to go, Ning Yue rejected their notions.

People did not understand why Ning Yue rejected them though. They thought he might be scared of going, but people that understood him knew that he was not afraid. He had a fine reason for rejecting the requests of going there.

Ning Yue looked at Wang Yuhang flying to the 33 skies and said, “I do not understand this man, Wang Yuhang.”

“What is going on? Why is Wang Yuhang going to the 33 skies?” Very High and Sky Palace had been intently watching the 33 skies. They knew who Wang Yuhang was. When they saw him appear outside the 33 skies, they immediately watched what was happening.

“Han Sen has not returned yet,” Tang Zhenliu said. “Little Uncle is going to the 33 skies to have a look.”

A Very High elder frowned and said, “Isn’t this just a load of nonsense? The 33 skies are really dangerous. Even the barrier to the 33 skies is really tough. Ordinary creatures cannot just waltz in when they please. If a creature that hasn’t been able to break the world were to touch the barrier, it would be destroyed by the barrier.”

The Very High elder spoke very spitefully, but he was only saying it for Wang Yuhang’s sake. No one blamed him for that. Tang Zhenliu said, “Little Uncle has already broken the world.”

The Very High elder was surprised by this. He looked at Tang Zhenliu and asked, “Has he really managed to break the world? How did he manage to break the world?”

Tang Zhenliu told him about Wang Yuang being possessed by a life soul. When the Very High elder heard about that, he shook his head. “He has only just been able to break the world, and he has not even combined with the life soul fully. His Break World rate will be too low. Let’s not even comment on how low his Break World rate is, but even a Break World beast that does not have a Break World rate of at least 60% will be unable to enter. Look at the Break World beasts outside the 33 skies. Why don’t you try to stop him? Now that he is going, if he gets injured, the Break World beasts of the 33 skies will benefit from his corpse. This will be a bad situation.”

“If Little Uncle is going, we will believe he knows what it takes,” Xie Qing King said.

“Do you think he has what it takes? Confidence requires power for support.” The Very High elder saw that Tang Zhenliu had faith in Wang Yuhang. He just shook their head, not caring about what they said.

They were just guests there, and that was the business of Space Garden. They should not have been too brutish in participating in the politics of that place. It was best that they did not try and push their opinions on others, but they thought Wang Yuhang attacking the 33 skies was not a good move. They did not think Wang Yuhang was going to make it back.

Everyone looked at the 33 skies, which looked like a headstone. Many Break World beasts were gathered outside the 33 skies. They could not gain access, but they did not want to leave. Some of them were there to pick up benefits. If other creatures wanted to break through the 33 skies and failed, that would be their chance to finish them off.

Wang Yuhang was now outside the 33 skies. He attracted the attention of many Break World beasts, but none were in a rush to do anything. After all, they had no idea what Wang Yuhang’s strength was like. They waited until he went to attack the 33 skies. Once he was injured, they would start attacking.

Wang Yuhang looked at the 33 skies. He raised his hand, and a big bike appeared underneath him. When his hand turned on

the engine and made some engine noises, the exhaust created some sort of explosion. The lights across the dashboard lit up. The whole bike created some weird sort of light. It was like some sort of futuristic bike out of a sci-fi movie.

When Wang Yuhang moved his hands, the rockets spewed fire. The bike became a group of different lights going for the 33 skies.

Pang!

The bike struck an invisible wall. The head of the bike was shattered. Wang Yuhang started to bleed, but he did not let go of the acceleration. His eyes looked cold as he pushed on with greater speed.

The bike's engine kept making loud noises. The rockets' fire was extremely bright. They kept pushing the broken bike's head against the invisible barrier. No matter how hard the bike tried, it could not go forward at all.

The Very High elder shook his head. "His Break World rate is too low. He cannot gain access to the 33 skies. He is already injured. If he does not come back now, he will become food for the Break World beasts."

Tang Zhenliu and the others were worried about Wang Yuhang too. They trusted him, but the invisible barrier was too strong.

The engine kept moaning. The rocket was like a volcanic eruption. It kept spewing flames as Wang Yuhang's head was given a crown. He was in his half-man and half-beast mode now.

Seeing the Break World beasts around surround him, the Very High elder sighed and said, "This is game over."

Just like the Very High elder predicted, the Break World beasts around all started to roar. They were like wolves or tigers going to circle Wang Yuhang. They were like demons that had crawled out of hell.

The two universes had many creatures looking at the 33 skies. When they saw this, they all thought Wang Yuhang was going to die.

“These people in the geno universe are so cocky. Does this guy, with that sort of level, actually dare to try to enter the 33 skies?” The creatures in the universe of kingdoms were all mocking him.

In the next second, something unbelievable happened.

They all saw the Break World beasts, which were like demons dancing together, all leap at Wang Yuhang, who was attacking the 33 skies. They did not, however, attack Wang Yuhang. They all behaved as if they were insane. They all gathered up power to hit the invisible barrier. Like a suicide squad, they kept striking it.

Pang! Pang! Pang! Pang!

The scary Break World beasts went right past Wang Yuhang. All of them struck Wang Yuhang’s location. Blood spilled everywhere. It looked as if they were throwing their lives away to help Wang Yuhang enter the 33 skies.

Suddenly, blood was everywhere. It dyed the sky red. The people of both universes had their mouths open wide. They could not close them.

Chapter 3345 - Little Uncle's Super God Spirit Body

Chapter 3345 Little Uncle's Super God Spirit Body

Many Break World beasts around. Only a few of them had a high Break World rate or some sort of special power. Some of them did not go to the invisible barrier, but they were all struggling. It seemed as if they were engaged in fighting something. It seemed as if they wanted to go to Wang Yuhang. It looked very weird. Most of the Break World beasts did not care about themselves, and they went for Wang Yuhang. It was like they were some fearless knights that served a queen. They were all headed for the invisible barrier. If one of them fell, another would come to offer support. They were using their bodies to make a path for Wang Yuhang to go to the 33 skies. It made the scalps of many creatures in both universes itch. It was strange. The 33 skies and their invisible barrier was not a restriction in which many could break it. If there were many Break World beasts, the invisible barrier should have been stronger. Numbers were not what was needed to be relied upon to open a way in.

Yet, the Break World beasts were forming a path for Wang Yuhang that enabled him to enter.

The space tunnel never opened for long. Wang Yuhang did not have time to take care of the heavily injured Break World beasts. He kept speeding things up. He became a light and entered the 33 skies.

After Wang Yuhang entered the 33 skies, the Break World beasts that seemed all crazy went back to normal.

Wang Yuhang felt major relief. He thought, "Luckily, the Break World rate of the Break World beasts in the geno universe is not high. If it wasn't, I doubt my Super God Spirit body would have been able to affect them as much as it did."

Wang Yuhang knew his body type was special. When he was young, his body type made him different from other children his age.

Everyone always thought Wang Yuhang was an unlucky person and very bad when it came to love. When he went to the sanctuaries, he attracted the ire of many creatures that all sought to attack him.

If 100 people were escaping in a different direction each, the creatures would always and only go for him. This kind of abnormal situation made Wang Yuhang experience many difficulties in growing up.

Other people treated him like a bad smell, in which he would only bring misfortune. It was not just outsiders who were like that with him. Even the Wang family did not want to maintain their connection with him. Everyone hated Wang Yuhang because they were afraid of being infected by his bad luck.

Wang Yuhang was able to keep living because the Wang family continued to give him resources and wipe his ass. The most important thing to know, however, was that Wang Yuhang was talented. He was someone who always had what it took to be great.

Amidst all those bad situations, he could still use his own power to keep on living through tough situations and scenarios.

His purpose was to just survive. It was that small. Even so, he paid a price ordinary people could not imagine.

Only Wang Yuhang knew he was not just an unlucky person. He had been researching his body type. Although there were no results to his research, the study of the people that had his body type led to him understanding something.

Wang Yuhang did not know how to describe his body type. If he had to describe it, there was not a description that was accurate or appropriate.

His body type was able to be described as one with imbalanced hormones, but that was not accurate. Of course, that kind of imbalance was not from him. It was because he

could affect the hormones of other creatures. Rather, he had a substance that was like hormones. Because Wang Yuhang did not know what the name of this substance was, he chose to call it hormones. It was close to the substance. It was what he used as a name for it.

This substance affected creatures more than hormones did.

When Wang Yuhang was his usual self, his body type affected the creatures around him. It made the bodies of other creatures have a lesser amount of that substance. Their mass was reduced. Thus, the creatures created an emotion of hate toward him. It led to them being hostile toward him. This was why people called him someone of grand misfortune and a negative influence on others.

As Wang Yuhang grew up, the effectiveness of this became stronger. It led to people hating him more and more. He attracted the attention of many creatures to attack him at once while ignoring everyone else.

Ever since he met Han Sen and the others, though, Wang Yuhang started to at last feel as if he was not treated like a monster. That was why he liked being with people like Han Sen and the others.

He was then granted a Super God Spirit body. He understood his body type. Because of this body type, he received a Super God Spirit body that was called Super Hormone.

After getting this Super God Spirit body, Wang Yuhang was able to control his Super Hormone. All creatures had this Super Hormone. If he was able to make the Super Hormones of a creature lighter, the creatures around would hate him or treat him like a nemesis. They would try to kill him as fast as they could. They would shut out all other thoughts and do their best to kill him.

When Wang Yuhang's Super Hormone increased, his body would become incredibly charming. It was not just the other gender. Even those of the same gender were unable to avoid his attraction. They would do anything for him. They would even gamble their lives for him.

This was a very scary and weird power. If normal people received this power, they would be very happy. Someone could get anyone from the opposite gender they wanted by using this power. They could make those of the opposite gender their slaves. Wang Yuhang was not happy with this power.

He saw countless creatures go crazy for him, and that disgusted him. He thought he was a monster. Only Han Sen and the others, who were also strange, made him feel like a human.

Now, he was possessed by a life soul. His Super Hormone body was able to break the world. Wang Yuhang was able to control the Super Hormone power to make others behave precisely how he wanted them to.

Under the influence of the Super Hormone, even Break World creatures developed a lot of affection from him. They would even die for him just to smile at them.

It was just that Wang Yuhang did not like this power. If Mister White had not said that Han Sen would have trouble in the 33 skies and might not come back, Wang Yuhang would not have exposed himself and let others know he had this power.

This time, he had to rely on his Super Hormone power to gain access to the 33 skies. There was no other way for him to do it.

He checked the area around. Wang Yuhang was shocked. He saw a straight road ahead of him. Aside from the road, there was only yellow sand around.

Wang Yuhang drove his bike, wanting to fly into the sky. He wanted to take a look at the entire area, but he soon realized he could not fly. He and the bike were on the ground.

“An air restriction power.” Wang Yuhang drove the bike down a straight road. In front of the road, he noticed that both sides of it had many weird creatures. They looked like xenogeneics or gene races. They looked like scorpions, but their heads were bigger than his bike. There were many of them.

Wang Yuhang was not in the mood to take care of those scorpions. It would take him a long time to take down all the

scorpions. He did not know how long it would take. He was only there for one purpose, and that was to find Han Sen. He did not want to waste time on the scorpions.

He used his Super Hormone. This time, he used it on himself. With the effects of the Super Hormones, Wang Yuhang's existence became weaker. He drove the bike past the scorpions. The scorpions ignored him.

The bike was loud, but the group of scorpions did not see it. It was like they were not interested. Wang Yuhang drove very fast. He drove further and further down the road, right past the pincers. Still, no scorpions sought to attack him.

After a while, Wang Yuhang's face looked terrible. The road was seemingly endless. No matter how fast his bike was or for how long he rode, ahead of him was just an endless road. There was only the desert all around.

Chapter 3346 - Going Back to the World

Chapter 3346 Going Back to the World

Pang! Han Sen felt like his body was bounced away by an invisible power. He was suddenly separated from the holy soldier spirit. He was sucked by some power. "It still doesn't work." Han Sen felt rather disappointed. He had already hidden inside the holy soldier spirit's spirit, but he had still been bounced away.

When the power was gone, Han Sen used his Dongxuan Sutra to look around. He went back to Soldier Weapon Sky, but that place was no longer Soldier Weapon Sky.

"This place is..." When Han Sen saw the place with some clarity, his face looked weird.

"Dust Sky." Han Sen was no stranger to this place. He fought Bury Path God in Dust Sky. He had already shown up on the geno tablet though. Dust Sky already had a leader. It was the vice president of the God Chaos Party, Bury Path God.

He felt Dust Sky's power suppression was much stronger than when he arrived there the last time. After he entered, he was able to use some power. Now that he had landed, his power was already gone. Even the metal jian body had returned to its original form. He could no longer use power as a commoner could.

"Why am I here? Dust Sky already has a leader. According to the theory, no other creature should be able to enter this place." Han Sen knew this was some dire news. He and Bury Path God shared a nasty grudge. Now, he was the leader of Dust Sky, and the ruling power of Dust Sky had increased. It made Han Sen be nothing more than a commoner. If Bury Path God found him there, he would surely be killed.

“I could have landed anywhere, so why exactly was I brought to this place?” Han Sen patted his ass and stood up. He raised his head and was immediately stiff.

A big golden bird was coldly staring at him. The bird’s eyes were like blades.

Han Sen was shocked. He knew this big golden bird. When the 33 skies were recovered, that big golden bird was the first to enter the 33 skies. It had gone on to enter Dust Sky.

But Dust Sky was owned by Bury Path God. It had failed its task, but it was still alive for some reason. It was either that or Bury Path God was willing to keep it alive.

Now, the big golden bird coldly stood atop a tree. It was not too big. It was only as tall as the average person. Its feather looked gold. It was a very unique creature.

Han Sen’s heart jumped. “This golden bird is strong. If my power is crushed by Dust Sky, it should suffer the fate too.”

“What is your name, Brother Bird?” Han Sen asked with a smile as he looked at the golden bird.

“I am Gold Wing Big Bird,” Gold Wing Big Bird coldly said. “I am not Brother Bird.”

“In this world, is there a Gold Wing Big Bird?” Han Sen looked at Gold Wing Big Bird with shock. The little red bird had the blood of birds, but it was not a Gold Wing Big Bird. It had the blood of a bird fish. Even so, it was just a mix. The little red bird had more mixed blood than another type of bird called a phoenix.

The phoenix and fish bird were mixed together. If it had been able to grow, it would have been as strong as a pure phoenix or a pure big bird.

Gold Wing Big Bird did not speak. It looked at Han Sen coldly. Judging from its power, Han Sen sensed that the creature was brewing it. It was going to attack any second now.

It was a shame the Gold Wing Big Bird’s power was restricted by Dust Sky too. It did not need to save up anything. A

random hit was able to destroy the sky and the ground.

“If I and the Gold Wing Big Bird are at the same level, we cannot use powers. Does that mean I will be able to kill him now?” Han Sen looked murderous.

The Gold Wing Big Bird’s Break World rate was 95%. People could see it when they broke through the invisible barrier to the 33 skies.

If it were out there, Han Sen might not have been able to slay the beast. In Dust Sky, they all had ordinary bodies. To Han Sen, who was good at fighting, it was a good thing.

The Gold Wing Big Bird thought the same thing. It looked at Han Sen. Even if its body could not be any greater than ordinary people, Han Sen’s presence and will were not something that could be eradicated. The Gold Wing Big Bird knew Han Sen was not an easy character to deal with, so it did not strike at once.

A man and a bird stared at each other for a very long time. Finally, they moved. The Gold Wing Big Bird spread its wings, which were 21 to 24 feet wide. It flapped its wings to fly like gold lightning.

In the past, the body of the Gold Wing Big Bird would have already ripped space.

In Dust Sky, it was like a common bird. It had to use its own body power to kill Han Sen.

Han Sen jumped. He only jumped six feet high. That was the result of his body being so strong. Commoners would be considered supermen if they could only jump three feet high.

He went right past the Gold Wing Big Bird. Han Sen was in the air. His body drew a curve, not unlike a bird. He dodged the Gold Wing Big Bird’s strike and stepped onto the fiend’s back. The Gold Wing Big Bird looked like a dog that had just eaten sh*t. It put its head down on the ground.

Han Sen did not hesitate. He brought his legs down like a battleax.

The Gold Wing Big Bird quickly reacted. After it hit the ground, the wings came back. It rolled away like a lazy donkey to avoid Han Sen. The blade-like wings of the bird were coming back for Han Sen, who was still in the midst of his strike had not yet landed.

Han Sen had not landed it yet, but there was a lot of strength in his waist. He put his hands on the wings of the bird and flipped it like a monkey. He used his power to jump up and ride atop the back of the Gold Wing Big Bird.

A man and a bird were fighting. If people from the main and the reverse universes saw this, no one would have believed it. This was a scary creature fight between creatures from two different universes. It was a brutal fight.

Pang! Han Sen punched the face of the Gold Wing Big Bird. Its mouth spewed Gold Wing Big Bird blood.

The Gold Wing Big Bird was not dazed by this. It moved to wrap up Han Sen's body and roll. It put Han Sen down on the ground.

Han Sen tried his best to grab the feathers of the Gold Wing Big Bird. After a touch, a feather was plucked from the Gold Wing Big Bird's neck.

"Argh!" Han Sen and the Gold Wing Big Bird squealed together. Han Sen almost broke his back while the Gold Wing Big Bird had one of its feathers plucked. It really hurt.

To scream was to just scream, but Han Sen was still able to stand back up. He used his back for support. He used his legs to bounce to the Gold Wing Big Bird's belly.

The Gold Wing Big Bird barely reacted. Its claws tried to grab Han Sen's legs while its blade wings came for Han Sen's neck.

A man and a bird were fighting. There was a sky full of feathers and torn clothing. Sometimes, screams rang out. With one punch for him, there was one feather from it. All of the punches were incredible to the point that blood covered the area. One could not tell which of the two had the advantage.

Chapter 3347 - Fighting for Cooking Mea

Chapter 3347 Fighting for Cooking Mea

The Gold Wing Big Bird's body was very strong. It was no worse than Han Sen's body. A man and a bird were rolling around on the floor. In the end, Han Sen's endurance and might won out. Han Sen rode the Gold Wing Big Bird, repeatedly punching the bird in the face. The Gold Wing Big Bird lost many of its feathers. With one plucked from the left and one plucked from the right, bit by bit, its skin was showing. Blood seeped through. Eventually, the bird lost consciousness and was no longer able to fight back. It enabled Han Sen to keep punching it in the face and the neck without reprieve. The Gold Wing Big Bird's head was too hard. Han Sen had to smack it for quite a while before realizing it wasn't going to work. That was why he moved to punch the creature's neck. After a dozen strikes, its neck bone broke. The beast stopped breathing.

“Killed Break World beast: Gold Wing Big Bird. Found Break World gene.”

In Dust Sky, without their powers to boost them, lives were very weak. The Gold Wing Big Bird had its neck broken, and that was enough for it to die.

If they had fought outside, even cutting the creature in half would not have worked to slay the beast.

Han Sen turned to lie on the ground. His body was very tired after the brawl. In a place like Dust Sky, he felt as if he had gone to high land. He felt like a commoner, unable to adjust to the air. He felt tired.

After resting for a while, Han Sen started to pick up the body of the Gold Wing Big Bird. He dug into its body and pulled out the Break World gene.

It was a tear-shaped, gold crystal. It looked beautiful. Han Sen did not hesitate. He swallowed the Break World gene. He suddenly felt an amazing power surge through his body. It wiped away his tiredness. His body felt alive and vibrant again.

“Break World genes plus 10.”

An announcement sounded in his brain. The Gold Wing Big Bird was special. It had given him ten break world genes.

He chopped some wood out and cut the thighs of the Gold Wing Big Bird. He cleaned it and cooked it. The flesh would not give him Break World genes, but it still tasted good. The Gold Wing Big Bird was a Break World beast with a high Break World rate. It was more of a benefit than ever.

Fortunately, this was Dusk Sky. Otherwise, cooking the meat of the Gold Wing Big Bird would have been difficult. Being there made Han Sen realize that his life was a brittle thing.

“How can this body leave Dust Sky? To stay here, Bury Path God is sure to find me. If that happens, I am definitely going to be killed.” Han Sen looked into the campfire and thought things over.

After a while, Han Sen raised his head. He wanted to see if the Gold Wing Big Bird’s leg was cooked. He needed to see if he needed to turn it over and cook it some more.

When he had a look, he froze.

The fire he had been cooking with had no food cooking. All he seemed to be cooking was a bone. Only a few scraps of meat remained to the bone, which stopped it from falling.

Han Sen felt a chill. It was so close to him, yet something had quietly eaten the thigh meat he had been cooking. If that thing wanted to eat his neck, Han Sen did not know what might happen.

Han Sen looked around. He did not see any creatures around. There was nothing but pitch-black darkness all around the dark forest he was in. Han Sen was just a commoner now, so he could not see too far. He could not discern what was lurking in the woods.

He gnashed his teeth and chopped the next thigh off the other wing of the Gold Wing Big Bird. He placed it above the fire and resumed cooking. The forest around that place was dangerous, so venturing into it was ill-advised. He wanted to put more meat on the fire to see if he could draw the creature out. If he did that and snared it, it would increase his chances of winning a fight.

Fighting enemies was better than fighting sneaky enemies.

He put it to the fire to cook. This time, he stopped thinking about other stuff. All he did was stare at the bird's leg. He wanted to see what ate his last thigh.

While the fire was up, the bird's leg soon started to smell nice. The oil sizzled as droplets began to roll off the skin like honey. The smell and color were very enticing.

Han Sen remained on alert. He looked all around. Aside from the "sha-sha" noise of the blowing breeze and the birds screaming through the night, there was nothing else.

"Is that thing afraid of being seen? Is that why it is no longer coming out?" Han Sen thought of that and felt safer.

If that thing felt fear, it would not be a beast that was too scary. To him, it was pretty good news.

After that pause, Han Sen sat back a little. Just like earlier, he lowered his head and pretended to think. From the corner of his eyes, he kept his attention on the thigh.

The thigh, by this point, was being cooked very well. It smelled delicious, so it was almost done. Despite that, nothing showed up.

"Is that thing already full after eating a thigh?" Han Sen did not think that was possible. He then felt as if his clothes were being ruffled behind him.

Han Sen felt a chill. He shivered. He quickly turned around. When he turned around, he didn't see anything. It was empty. In the distance behind him, around 90 to 120 feet away from his position, Han Sen sensed that there was nothing.

Han Sen looked back at the fire and the meat that was cooking, but his face made a ghastly wince. The cooked thigh had been eaten. There were only the scraps of a thigh bone hanging.

There was nothing else around that place. There was not even a shadow.

“What is this? This is Dust Sky. Aside from Bury Path God, other creatures should be subject to the rules of this world. They should not be able to use powers. Can ordinary creatures be that fast? Even with my full attention on the thigh, it was taken.” Han Sen could not believe it.

His body was powerful. It was the greatest in the universe. If someone at the same level was suppressed, not many people could be faster than him.

“That thing can obviously kill me if it wants to, so why doesn't it? He just wants to eat the thigh. Is he not interested in me? Does he really only want the thigh? Does it actually want to play with me? Does it want a game of cat and mouse?” Han Sen was frozen. He frowned. He surveyed the area, but there was nothing to be found.

The fact that the night was so quiet made people feel pressure. The forest around was like an abyssal hell. It was very dark. One did not know what scary monsters might be lurking in wait.

As a normal person, that mental pressure would likely break their hearts. Han Sen fetched some more bird meat and went back to cooking it.

This time, he did not want to lure that creature out. He collected the meat the moment it was done. He was going to eat it.

He suddenly saw a cold light flicker. It swiftly flashed near Han Sen's mouth. The bird meat in Han Sen's hand flew away. Han Sen's teeth sank into nothing.

Chapter 3348 - Meeting Old People Again

Chapter 3348 Meeting Old People Again

Although it was only for just a moment, Han Sen was prepared. Under that gaze, he saw what was responsible for the cold light. It actually made him freeze. The cooked bird flew 15 feet away. Before it could land, the meat was gone. There were only bones left on the ground. The cold light darted off into the forest and vanished within the blink of an eye. When Han Sen saw the cold light disappear, he frowned. He looked surprised. The thing that stole his food was a white rat that was around the size of someone's hand.

To say it was just a small white rat was not right though. Although it was white, it was quite long. It was more like a small weasel.

Han Sen would not be surprised by whatever the creature was. What really surprised Han Sen was that when the little rascal stole his meat to eat, its body possessed wind power. If it did not, it could not have lunged as far as it did.

“But this is Dust Sky. How can there be a creature here that is using wind power to fly?” Han Sen could not think of why this was, but he knew it was pretty freaky.

According to theory, aside from Bury Path God, who was the leader of Dust Sky, no other creature should have been able to use their powers there. Yet, that small white rat was able to.

“Is the power of that small white rat strong enough to break the rules of Dust Sky?” Han Sen could not find out the answer.

Han Sen brought over the rest of the bird meat to cook. Every time he cooked it, Han Sen would turn around and scan the area for a while. Whenever he turned back to see the meat, it would be gone.

The small white rat's appetite was impressive. It ate all the Gold Wing Big Bird until there was not a morsel left.

Han Sen was not able to eat any of the meat, but he was not angered by that. He was actually quite interested in the situation. That small white rat might have been an opportunity for him to leave Dust Sky.

Han Sen put out the fire, stood up, and left. He wanted to collect more Break World genes before Bury Path God found him. That would be useful for him.

Dust Sky was a very dangerous place, but it was also one of opportunity. The Break World beasts there had been weakened. They would be easy enough to kill.

After walking a dozen miles, Han Sen came across another Break World beast. It was a golem. It was snow-white like jade. Two of its teeth appeared to have been made from silver.

Han Sen did not have to use much strength. In 10 minutes, it was able to break its head.

“Killed Break World beast: White golem. Found Break World gene.”

Han Sen was able to find another snazzy Break World gene, which he quickly threw into his gob. Unfortunately, it only yielded him an extra two Break World genes. It was unknown if the Break World rate of the creature was too low or what.

Han Sen did not continue looking for Break World beasts. He put the golem down and started cooking its nose. It was very delicious.

Han Sen turned around. He noticed the cooked nose was gone.

“That guy followed me after all,” Han Sen thought. He grabbed a few more slices of meat to cook. The results were the same each time. Every time Han Sen turned around, the cooked meat would be gone.

He did not know how the small little rat's small body was able to eat that much meat.

The golem weighed a few tons, so Han Sen only ended up cooking half of it. Yet, the little rat was able to eat everything

Han Sen put more on the fire. Han Sen did not stop cooking until there was only a small part of it left. He decided to move on.

After Han Sen was gone for a while, he came back. He discovered the meat that had been left over was still where he left it. It had not been eaten.

Han Sen thought, "That guy is weird. It does not eat raw meat."

If that thing did not eat raw meat, there were only two possibilities. It was perhaps a pet owned by others, and that was why it ate cooked meat. A small white rat was not going to cook something for itself.

Of course, the small white rat might have been used to eating raw meat, but Han Sen may have given it a picky mouth. Perhaps that was why it no longer ate raw meat.

Han Sen thought, "If it is the first possibility, that is the right one. In Dust Sky, the only person who can have a pet like that would be Bury Path God."

He did not stop for long. Han Sen got up and went out to find more Break World beasts. After he found a Break World beast, killed it, cooked as much of it as he could, the small white rat ate all the meat.

After a while, the small white rat did not seem to be afraid. It eventually revealed itself at a distance that was rather close to Han Sen. Every time Han Sen cooked meat, it stared at the food from afar.

When the meat was done, before Han Sen turned around, it came up to eat it. It was like a storm. It was so fast that it was rather unbelievable.

No matter how it ate, its belly did not get bloated. It was like there was a bottomless hole in its tummy.

After eating, the small white rat flew far away. It looked at Han Sen from afar and did not get close to him.

"White-eyed wolf... No... White-eyed rat..." Han Sen was a bit peeved. He wanted to use the power of the small white rat,

but the small white rat had eaten seven or eight Break World beasts by this point. Even still, the small white rat did not trust him.

“I should just take it slow.” Han Sen had nothing else to do, so he kept looking for more Break World beasts to kill. He also kept trying to communicate with the small white rat in the hopes it would eventually put its guard down and keep it that way.

Although he had been unable to attract the full confidence of the small white rat, Han Sen’s Break World genes were able to increase by a lot. He had 43 Break World genes. If there were enough Break World beasts for him to kill, perhaps in another 10 days or half a month, his Break World gene tally would be maxed out.

The Break World beasts were not so easy to find. Han Sen was running for half the day, yet he was still unable to find a Break World beast. He did see many ordinary creatures. Han Sen was not interested in the ordinary creatures, so he just kept on walking.

When he went to a little river, Han Sen had a sip of water. Before long, he heard footsteps. He raised his head and saw a familiar face.

“It is you!” The two of them spoke it in tandem. They looked alert and ready to fight.

On the bank of the river, a man was walking down. He was wearing black clothes. He looked very gentle. He looked as if he was very common, but Han Sen knew that there was a scary heart lurking in this commonness

Han Sen looked at the man in front of him and asked, “Ancient Devil, why are you here?”

“Why are you here?” Ancient Devil smiled at Han Sen. He did not retreat like he did last time.

Han Sen’s brain went through countless thoughts. “Did Ancient Devil randomly show up in Dust Sky? Can something like that really happen? After all, he has only just been able to break the world. He does not seem to be able to use the powers

from the 33 skies... Wait... The 33 skies are vast. Why did Bury Path God become the leader of Dust Sky while Ancient Devil landed here too?

Chapter 3349 - Bury Creature's Place

Chapter 3349 Bury Creature's Place

Han Sen thought, "So, it would appear two of the three God Chaos Party's vice presidents are here now. If Big Sky Demon was around, things would surely get more interesting." Ancient Devil appeared calm. One could not discern anything wrong with his face. "To tell you the truth, I stumbled across this place by complete accident," Han Sen casually said. He did not express any feelings or emotions. "What about you?"

In front of an intelligent elite like Ancient Devil, Han Sen was not planning to lie, even if he did not know how to lie.

Plus, saying something honest would have made Ancient Devil suspicious.

If Ancient Devil was there for something, and if Han Sen was there, Ancient Devil might not believe he was there by accident. Ancient Devil would definitely be suspicious.

"I am here by accident too." Ancient Devil looked to be devoid of emotion when he said that.

Han Sen did not see anything strange in Ancient Devil's face. He knew it would be hard to glean any information from him, so he asked, "Last time, regarding the geno tablet, do you not think you owe me an explanation?"

Ancient Devil laughed. "What explanation? I did not lie to you about a single thing. Everything I told you was the absolute truth. Therefore, what can you possibly expect me to explain to you?"

"It looks like you think you are in Dust Sky. My power is restricted, so I cannot do anything to you." Han Sen looked at Ancient Devil as he spoke.

Ancient Devil did not hide anything. He nodded and said, "There is a way. Dust Sky has restricted my power and Break

World rate is not very high. But in Dust Sky, you cannot beat me easily.”

“Oh, really?” Han Sen did not believe Ancient Devil. He looked at Ancient Devil.

Ancient Devil waved his hands. “Do not even think about trying to fight me. Now, we are all in Dust Sky together. If I am found by Bury Path God, you and I are both going down. After all, the enemy of my enemy is a friend. Why should we kill each other?”

“That depends on whether or not you are willing to be my friend,” Han Sen said. He took a step toward Ancient Devil.

His body was not as powerful as usual, but his will and mind were still there. With Under the Sky will and his power, every step he took was like a chess game. It made Ancient Devil feel a lot of pressure.

Ancient Devil’s face changed. He still understood Han Sen. He knew if that guy wanted to do something, he would go through the fire and flames to get it. He would not be tricked by mere language play. Unless he was able to bring out something solid, he would probably have to end up fighting Han Sen.

Seeing Han Sen come before him, Ancient Devil made a very deep smile and asked, “Do you want to know Bury Path God’s secret? It is a secret that pertains to Dust Sky as well.”

This was what Han Sen wanted to hear. It made Han Sen stop breathing and walking.

“Tell me.” Han Sen stood still. He coldly looked at Ancient Devil. His power had not been reduced. He still looked at Ancient Devil.

Ancient Devil paused and said, “It is actually like Sky King. Bury Path God bred the creatures in the 33 skies. When Bury Path God was born, Sky King was already the first spirit in the 33 skies. He was born in Dust Sky.”

“Keep going.” Han Sen was interested in this. He thought, “Of course. Ancient Devil did not come here by accident.”

Ancient Devil made it sound nice. He went on to say, “Sky King is the son of the 33 skies, but he is not the biggest spirit in the 33 skies. The real spirit of the 33 skies is Dust Sky’s Bury Path God. Of the 33 skies, Dust Sky is very unique.”

“What kind of situation are we talking about here?” Han Sen asked.

“According to Mister Leader’s plan with the 33 skies, Dust Sky is a grave for the 33 skies,” Ancient Devil said. “It is for burying the spirits that are unable to be reincarnated.”

“What does that mean?” Han Sen asked. “What do you mean by them not being able to be reincarnated? I thought every spirit could reincarnate after their death.”

“Yes, according to the theory,” Ancient Devil replied. “Some spirits are so strong that when their bodies perish, their souls do not die completely. Struggles will have left their marks on it. If such a spirit entered the cycle of reincarnation, they would be a glitch in the rules of the world. For a leader, it does not matter if it is the geno hall or the God Chaos Party, no one wants that to happen. So, we need a place to sort out these weird spirits. Ergo, that’s what we have here. We have Dust Sky.”

“And then?” Han Sen let Ancient Devil keep talking.

Ancient Devil became a bit more serious as he said, “When Mister Leader built the 33 skies, it led to Dust Sky having a spirit, which was Bury Path God. He became the vice president of the God Chaos Party. There was then Sky King, Dragon King, Asura, and others in the 33 skies.”

Han Sen did not say a word. More than anything, he looked annoyed. Ancient Devil had said a lot so far, but he hadn’t actually gotten to the main point.

When Ancient Devil saw Han Sen’s face, he looked uncaring. He went on to say, “If I have guessed things correctly when the universe rebooted, Mister Leader buried himself here.”

“Are you saying the body of God Chaos Party’s true leader is buried in this place?” Han Sen was shocked. He could not find the gall to believe Ancient Devil’s bold claim.

Ancient Devil nodded. “That is merely what I have guessed. I haven’t thought of it for long, but Bury Path God became the leader of Dust Sky. I do not want him to find me. So, I am searching quietly.”

“Please don’t tell me you have no solid leads.” After making the effort to get there, Han Sen did not believe Ancient Devil would go home with nothing.

“Well, funnily enough, I do have some leads. There is a place not too far from here that looks like the area I am looking for, but I have been unable to confirm anything just yet.” Ancient Devil spoke quietly.

“Is the place around here?” Han Sen asked.

If the leader of the God Chaos Party was there, that would be the real treasure. No one knew what the old leader might have been carrying.

“On that planet, but I do not know where,” Ancient Devil said.

“How do you know it is on that planet?” Han Sen looked at Ancient Devil with a look of zero trust.

“When Bury Path God became the leader, he always occupied that place,” Ancient Devil seriously said. “From what I was able to observe, this planet is nothing special.”

Han Sen understood what he meant. That planet was very normal, yet Bury Path God always went there. That had to prove there was something not entirely normal about the place.

“If you are interested, we can co-operate and find the old leader’s corpse,” Ancient Devil said. “Otherwise, you and I might be here for a very long time waiting for Bury Path God to return from the geno tablet. If that happens, we will only end up dead anyway.”

“Fine. I will work with you again.” Han Sen nodded. On the inside, he thought, “If this place is the resting place of the God Chaos Party’s old leader, that means big sky demon might be around. She seems to know more than Ancient Devil. Perhaps he can contact her.”

Chapter 3350 - Meeting Destiny Tablet Again

Chapter 3350 Meeting Destiny Tablet Again

Ancient Devil did not say anything further. He debated things a little and said, "I have been following this river. Right now, I am headed downstream. Perhaps if we both go that way, we might stumble across a thing or two." Han Sen was fine with that. He followed Ancient Devil downstream. The little river was just a branch of a greater river. They followed the little river for a while. They soon came across a lake. On the other side of that lake, a river roared. That would have been the bigger river Ancient Devil talked about.

Ancient Devil stood next to the river and gazed across to it. After a while, he said, "This river is a bit weird. Maybe there is something underneath it. We should go down deeper into the lake."

Han Sen looked at the lake. He did not know much about land pulses and things like that, but his sense of perception was razorblade sharp. He felt that the lake was special in some capacity. It was like there was some spirit air coming down from it.

Ancient Devil was down in the water. He swam into the lake. Han Sen followed. The water was cool and comforting, but there was nothing inherently special about it.

The surface of the lake was green. Usually, green lakes were not very deep. The darker a lake was, the deeper the water was.

This green lake was bottomless. They dove 900 to 1,200 feet, and there was still no end to their deep dive.

If they were outside Dust Sky, they could dive around 1,500 feet. Even if they had to dive 120,000 or 150,000 feet, they

would have been unaffected. In Dust Sky, diving 120,000 or 150,000 feet cost them a lot of power.

Ancient Devil performed a gesture to Han Sen. It was like he had found something. Han Sen nodded and followed him in the dive. He followed Ancient Devil deeper down. It was not long before they were under the lake where there was a big crevice. It was like there was a cliff beneath it.

After landing on the cliff, Han Sen peered down the drop. The water was pitch-black. It was like a gateway to hell. They could not tell how deep they would have to go.

Han Sen looked down further. In that pitch-black darkness, an eye was peering up at them. It seemed to frown as it looked upon Ancient Devil.

Ancient Devil felt something. He looked at Han Sen. They could not talk underwater, but their hearts were in sync. They knew what each other was going to say.

They nodded. The two of them were diving down deeper into the water below the cliff. The most dangerous place they could be was where they were staring into.

They were both commoners. Their sense of perception was low. In the pitch-black water, they could not see through the lake. Even if something was directly in front of them, they would not have seen it. They could only dive in based on their confidence in their feelings.

Han Sen's ability of sense was still there. He felt as if there was an eye staring at them in the dark. It was like the eye of a toxic snake that ate people.

When the water moved, Han Sen felt Ancient Devil come near him. Even so, he could not be accurate about where exactly he was. All he could do was keep diving.

Suddenly, Han Sen felt something bad was about to happen. He ceased all hesitation and moved his body to the side like a fish.

He was too late. It felt as if his leg had been snared by a snake. He quickly went deeper down. He was going deep into the farther recesses of the lake. The water splashed wildly. There

was a white wake of water bubbles behind Han Sen. It was because he was sinking too fast. The water was kind of like a whirlpool. It spun for a while before the empty space of his prior presence was filled.

Han Sen reached out his hand to grab what had latched onto his leg. Whatever it was, it felt cold. It was as thick as an arm and felt like it had the scales of a fish or a snake. It was unknown if it was a snake or what.

Han Sen tugged at it twice. The thing was very tight. It was so tight and powerful that he could not move it. He used his hand like a knife and kept striking the skin. Nothing was achieved.

Suddenly, a halo appeared in front of him. He saw a strap was tying up his leg. It looked like a snake, and it looked like a fish. It was impossible to tell what it was, but it was black. Han Sen could not see its head.

Ancient Devil was not far from Han Sen. Just like Han Sen, he was also getting dragged by that thing. While they were both sinking quick, two big empty pillars appeared behind them.

The light was coming from someplace below their feet. The monster was trying to pull them toward the light.

They sank very quickly. The light was getting brighter. Han Sen now knew what was up with the lighting.

It was a copper tablet. There was a lot of seaweed around it. After looking closely, though, he noticed it wasn't seaweed he was seeing. It was the weird stuff that surrounded Han Sen and Ancient Devil.

The copper light came out from the copper tablet. It was unknown how long the copper tablet had been there. The lake's water had corroded it somewhat, but it did not look broken.

In that green light, Han Sen saw the copper tablet had two words written on it: Destiny Tablet.

Han Sen observed it. He saw the seaweed-like monsters were coming for him as a group. Ancient Devil and Han Sen could not fight back. They were both tangled up.

His legs, hands, waist, neck, and other parts were bound. He was like a mummy, and he was being pulled toward the Destiny Tablet.

Pang!

Ancient Devil and Han Sen struck the bronze tablet. Their noses bled, and their faces were twisted following the smack. Their cheeks cracked.

Soon after, they discovered that there was no water by the bronze tablet. Han Sen wanted to escape, but he heard Ancient Devil quietly say, “Do not move. This is Evil God’s Beard. The more you move, the faster you die.”

Han Sen saw Ancient Devil stand where he was without moving. He let the weird thing come all over him. He did not move. He knew Ancient Devil was not just lying to him, so he stopped moving too.

Evil God’s Beard did not let them go just because they stopped moving. It still surrounded them, and the bindings were becoming tighter. Han Sen felt as if his bones were going to break due to the squeeze.

Ancient Devil was faring a bit better. Han Sen quietly said, “This is not looking good. Is there a way for us to get out of this?”

“Destiny Tablet and Evil God’s Beard are both here. That means Mister Leader’s body is here too. We have come to the right place.” Ancient Devil’s eyes looked bright.

“Why are you not answering what I am asking?” Han Sen asked with a streak of depression. “I am asking if you have a way to kill this thing. Even if your leader’s body was right in front of us, it won’t matter if we’re dead.”

Ancient Devil was being strangled. He could not breathe, but he was still able to remain calm. “Do you know how to play dead?”

“Play dead?” Han Sen did not know what Ancient Devil meant.

“You will live if you play dead. Otherwise, real death is the only way out for you.” Ancient Devil closed his eyes and rolled his head like he had died. There was no more presence from his body anymore.

Chapter 3351 - Playing Dead

Chapter 3351 Playing Dead

Han Sen looked frozen. Ancient Devil had asserted a deathly posture. The life in his body was suddenly gone. His limbs were stiff. He looked deader than a corpse. It was a great act. It was very real looking. Even a famous actor in real life could not behave like that. Even Han Sen, who knew about this, could not tell if he was dead or alive. It was weird. When Ancient Devil died, the Evil God Beard that was tying him up relinquished its grasp. It was still there, but it ceased tightening a lot.

“If this is just playing dead, I can do it too,” Han Sen gnashed his teeth. He controlled his body and toned down all of the presence and reactions inside him. He even made his heart stop beating.

Although all of his power was restricted by Dust Sky, he could still control his body. Doing this was nothing special. Han Sen was a professional when it came to things like this.

After Han Sen’s presence and warmth were gone, the Evil God Beard that had snared him stopped tying him up. It became a little loose.

“It worked, but I cannot keep playing dead here forever. We are just bodies here now. If we keep playing dead, we will eventually tire out too much.” Han Sen wanted to ask Ancient Devil, but he was worried that if moving would garner the attention and ire of the Evil God Beard again. He had to hold on and wait and see what Ancient Devil was going to do first.

Han Sen knew Ancient Devil would eventually come back. He knew about the existence of the Evil God Beard, but he still went down to the depths of that place anyway. He must have had a way of dealing with it properly. He just had to sit and watch what Ancient Devil was going to do.

The two of them did not move. They asserted the appearance of corpses. The Evil God Beard did not let them go slowly. They both landed on the copper tablet's bottom. It really hurt, but Han Sen did not dare react to the pain.

Around two hours later, the Evil God Beard around seemed to minimize its presence. It went under the bronze tablet. Now, Han Sen had only reduced his senses. His sense of power had become weaker. He did not know if any more Evil God Beards were lurking around them.

Suddenly, Han Sen heard some sound come from Ancient Devil. Someone was crawling up. Aside from Ancient Devil, it could not be anybody else.

Han Sen did not move a muscle. He opened his eyes slightly to peer at Ancient Devil, who was sitting. He sat cross-legged like a Buddha. His hands were up, and his lips mumbled. He did not, however, make a sound.

Ancient Devil's actions did not aggravate the Evil God Beard around. It did not get close to him. As for Han Sen, who had just opened a small slit in his eyes, it was enough for the Evil God Beard to notice his play. Suddenly, a lot of it came for him like a cell of sea snakes.

Han Sen knew Ancient Devil had come prepared for all this, but he just did not understand how Ancient Devil did what he was doing.

Ancient Devil slowly got up off the floor. He was very casual. He looked like his usual self, but the Evil God Beard did not attack him.

Ancient Devil smiled at Han Sen. "Mister Han, I am leaving first. I am sure we will meet again soon."

After that, Ancient Devil went behind the copper tablet and disappeared from view.

Han Sen wanted to follow, but the Evil God Beard was looking at him. Han Sen had to hold onto his urge. He had to keep playing dead.

"Ancient Devil's skill is too much. I can't replicate his talents. How am I supposed to get rid of the Evil God Beard? What

lies behind the copper tablet? Is this the entrance to the tomb of the old leader of the God Chaos Party?” Han Sen’s mind raced through all sorts of possibilities.

He wanted to know where Ancient Devil was going. He wanted to discover something cool, but Han Sen knew he could not rush this. He had to remain calm and find a way to be free.

Squeak! Squeak!

While Han Sen was thinking about how to get rid of the Evil God Beard and follow after Ancient Devil, he suddenly heard a sound from not too far away. It was like someone whose teeth were rubbing against each other while sleeping.

“What is that sound?” Han Sen tried hiding all of his senses to pretend he was dead. He could not feel anything. Unfortunately, if he did not hide his sense, he would trigger the attention of the Evil God Beard again.

Han Sen got back to thinking about opening his eyes or not. He wondered if he should have a look and find out what it was, but he heard the sound come closer. It was like it was right next to him.

While he was listening to the squeaking sound right near his ear, he felt something touch his hair. Han Sen could not help but open his eyes to look. He was shocked by what he saw.

A white shadow was in front of him. It was the small, white rat that looked like a yellow weasel. It was a little white beast. It was in front of Han Sen making squeaky sounds with its fervent teeth.

Han Sen was most surprised by the fact that the small rat was right next to him. It was rubbing its teeth and waving its claws. Despite that, it was not triggering the reactions of the Evil God Beard. The Evil God Beard was just waving itself around elsewhere and not coming close. It seemed to be afraid of the small white rat.

Han Sen opened his eyes. He stopped pretending to be a corpse. The Evil God Beard looked at him, but it did not come

any closer. That surprised Han Sen. He said, “This small white rat is surely nothing ordinary.”

The small white rat watched Han Sen open his eyes. It then started crawling toward the copper tablet. It went to where Ancient Devil had gone.

Han Sen quickly stood up. He followed after the small white rat.

The Evil God Beard felt Han Sen go and was appropriately annoyed. It raced toward him. After a certain point, it stopped. It did not want to go anywhere close to the small white rat.

Han Sen was delighted by this. He hurried up and followed after the small white rat.

The small white rat was much faster than Han Sen. It was already behind the copper tablet now. As Han Sen followed it, he noticed Ancient Devil wasn't behind the copper tablet. There was no actual entrance to anything, as Han Sen thought there might be. There was only a complete bronze tablet with no crevice to slide into or anything of the sort.

“Weird. The copper tablet has no entrance. Where did Ancient Devil go?” Han Sen frowned.

While Han Sen was thinking, the small white rat jumped down to the bottom of the copper tablet. It landed under the black water. That water had lots of Evil God Beard moving around. When the little white rat jumped down, the Evil God Beard ran away from it. Nothing dared to touch it.

Han Sen had no other way to go. He gnashed his teeth and jumped after the little white rat. He then saw the little white rat raise its bum and start diving under.

Han Sen dove in after it. He immediately looked at the Evil God Beard. It was underneath the copper tablet. It was like there was a lot of seaweed at the bottom of the copper tablet's base. It was like a cell of toxic snakes in a cave. People would not have been able to tell how many Evil God Beards might have resided there.

The small white rat dove down 21 or 24 feet down. Wherever it went, there was a lot of Evil God Beard. There was so much

that Han Sen could not see what the copper tablet looked like anymore.

Chapter 3352 - Copper Room

Chapter 3352 Copper Room

The Evil God Beard scrambled away in fright when the small white rat went down into it. But despite all, the Evil God Beard was a hole as wide as a barrel. There was so much of it that they were obscuring Han Sen's vision of it. Seeing the small white rat scurry inside, the Evil God Beard sought to close it up. Han Sen made sure to hasten his pursuit. His body had only gone into it halfway when the Evil God Beard came for him and tied up his legs. Han Sen knew it was pointless trying to struggle, so he played dead. When the Evil God Beard loosened its grasp on him, he resumed squeezing inside.

There was no Evil God Beard inside the hole, so there was no longer a need to worry about anything.

Han Sen played dead, but he felt like something was stepping on his head. He then heard the squeaking noise again. It came from the little white rat.

After the sound rang out, Han Sen felt his legs loosen. He was freed. He stopped hesitating and went into the hole.

The little white rat leaped off his head. Its four claws were waving, and its small butt was wiggling as it proceeded onward.

Han Sen followed the small white rat. The hole was a very complicated place. It was like it had been dug through by animals. It was nothing man-made.

Suddenly, the small white rat had no shadow. It was like it had just vanished.

While Han Sen wondered where the small white rat was, his body sank. He fell.

Patong!

Han Sen felt his bum get spiked by something sharp. It hurt him so much that he had to leap away. It was then that he discovered he was in a room built with copper. There were many bones and skeletons strewn around it.

He saw a sharp bone where he had landed. The bone was sticking up his anus.

Han Sen pulled out the bone from his butt and threw it on the floor. He saw the small white rat scurry around the walls of the copper room. It was unknown what it was up to.

Han Sen looked around the room. There were no doors. There was just a hole in the ceiling. Looking at the hole, one could see there was water beyond it. That was where Han Sen had come from.

Inside the hole he had traversed, he was led to a place where there was just a pile of bones and nothing else.

Han Sen looked at the bones and said to himself, "By looking at these bones, it is safe to say they aren't the bones of humans. They likely belong to a beast with four legs. This cannot be the skeleton of the God Chaos Party's old leader. Who had the misfortune to die here?"

Han Sen picked up a bone and pushed away all the others. He wanted to see if he could do something.

After digging for a while, Han Sen heard a "dong" sound. It sounded metallic. It did not sound like he was hitting a bone.

Han Sen kept on digging. He eventually found something metallic beneath the bones. It was red in color. It was like a rusty steel stick.

Han Sen pulled out the rusty steel stick and noticed it wasn't a steel stick. It was a scabbard that was made from steel. It had been there for so long that it had rusted over. It was like a red kind of rust. There was a lot of it. The scabbard was caked to the point that he could not tell what it looked like before.

The scabbard, however, was very heavy. Han Sen used the scabbard like a stick and kept digging through the mound of bones. He was unable to find anything more.

“Why is there a scabbard amidst the bones? What or who do all these other bones belong to?” While Han Sen wondered about this mystery, he heard more squeaking.

Han Sen turned around and saw the little white rat in the corner of the room. It kept squeaking while gnawing at something. Its tiny butt kept twisting and turning.

Han Sen walked up to the small rat. He noticed it was using its teeth to gnaw a copper pillar in the corner of the palace. That pillar had a hole in it that was the size of an apple. The small white rat continued to bite it.

When the small white rat burrowed through the hole, Han Sen noticed that the copper pillar was hollow. After the small white rat dug through it, a purple and black liquid began to seep out. It was like the oil stains people had left for years across an old stove.

Han Sen smelled something nasty. It was clearly coming from that black and purple liquid. The small white rat did not seem as if it was able to repel the horrible smell either. The little creature stopped gnawing the copper pillar and started falling back. It went back and stared at the hole it had managed to dig with its teeth.

A revolting, pungent smell was still coming from out of the hole. Han Sen covered his nose and looked at it. He felt as if he could tell what it was.

“Is this liquid the substances a dead body releases?” Han Sen looked at the purple and black liquid and felt confident that had to be it.

To use an Alliance saying, the liquid a body released was often called dead body oil.

Han Sen did not know what creature might release such dead body oils, and he had no idea why something would have died inside a copper pillar. There was, however, one thing he knew for sure. He knew that the place he was in was very dangerous.

Donglong!

Following that liquid, something else emerged. It was stuck inside the wall between the copper pillar and could not come

out.

Han Sen picked up a bone and stabbed it through the hole. Not long later, something came out from the hole with the stinky liquid.

Han Sen picked the item up from the black and purple liquid. Before he could see what it was, an announcement played in his head. “Found Break World gene.”

“It is a Break World gene? That means the creature that died inside this copper pillar was a Break World beast.” Han Sen was shocked. He picked up the item and wiped it clean. He saw a crystal jade Break World gene that looked like a teardrop.

Han Sen kept stabbing into the hole with the bone. He repeatedly thrust. He let all of the purple and black fluid flow out until nothing else remained.

When the liquid stopped coming out, the little white rat moved forward. It went to the gnawed-out hole and went inside.

“Big Brother, you might be able to weasel your way inside, but I know I can’t.” Han Sen looked at the hole, which was only the size of a fist, and felt a bit depressed.

Han Sen thought the small white rat could not hear him, but the small white rat’s head poked out really quickly. It used its big eyes to look at him. Suddenly, two beams of light landed on Han Sen.

In the next second, Han Sen felt as if the hole was getting bigger. Not long later, it became a hole that was the size of a man.

When Han Sen looked around him, he noticed everything in the copper room was bigger. Han Sen quickly realized that the hole hadn’t become bigger. It was the beams of the small white rat that had made him smaller. That really surprised him.

The little white rat crawled into the hole. This time, Han Sen stopped talking crap. He followed after the small white rat. The copper pillar was very smelly. Han Sen had to hold his nose as he followed the small white rat.

There were a few screw-shaped circles inside the copper pillar. A man and a rat climbed across this screw-shaped road. Han Sen was forced to touch a lot of the purple and black liquid.

When they climbed to the top of the copper pillar, Han Sen noticed the copper room, copper pillar, and the items of the copper screws were all able to be passed through. They created a network that could lead anywhere. He wasn't sure where it could lead them.

Chapter 3353 - Peeking

Chapter 3353 Peeking

The small white rat seemed to be quite familiar with the copper pipes. It shook its small butt as it scurried forward. "Hey, where are you even going?" Han Sen asked while following the small white rat. He was walking slowly. Now, the small white rat had made him smaller. His small and short legs could not run very fast. He could not catch up with the small white rat.

The small white rat could not speak, so it only ran forward and stopped a little. When Han Sen caught up, it kept on running.

It was unknown how long it had been running, and then the small white rat bent its waist and slid down a copper pillar.

Han Sen looked down. He noticed the copper pillar was empty. There was nothing there to grab hold of. Black and gray dust was layered across the wall. It was likely what the liquid from the dead body oil had become, except now it was gunky due to being dried up.

Han Sen slid down the copper pillar and soon discovered that the copper pillar's bottom had a rat hole. The small white rat was looking around, waiting for Han Sen to catch up to it.

They crawled out of the rat hole. Han Sen noticed they were now in a copper hall. The hall featured a square pool that was half-filled with water. A green vine was inside the water. A little green gourd was above the vine.

"Squeak squeak... Squeak squeak... Squeak squeak..." The small white rat ran next to the water. It twisted its head and squeaked at Han Sen. It then went inside the pool as if it was going for a shower.

Han Sen did not know what the small white rat was trying to say. If it had gone there just to shower, it had led him a long way.

Han Sen kept looking at the gourd vine in the water. He walked next to the pool.

The white rat was swimming in the water, not planning on leaving. It was not planning on going any further.

After a while of silence, Han Sen went into the pool. After his body touched the pool's water, Han Sen's body felt as if it was lit on fire. He felt as if an invisible heat was burning him.

Han Sen was shocked and said, "This is a pool of water. Why does it have fire-like features?"

Before he jumped out of the pool, his small body started to grow bigger. He was returned to his usual size. His body power, which had been restricted by Dust Sky, had been returned to him.

"I can feel my power!" Han Sen was soaking in the water. He felt as if he was being reborn in a fire. He felt all of the power of the universe, and all his power came back to where it belonged.

Han Sen was shocked and happy. He really wanted to pick up the small white rat and kiss it. "Good people are given good karma. It seems that I did not waste my meat."

The small white rat did not let him get close. It swam away and went toward the gourd and vine.

After a while, the burning sensation of the pool water was gone. It did not work on his body anymore. Han Sen jumped out of the pool and generated his Dongxuan Aura. He no longer felt any resistance. He was able to cast it like usual. It was just like the power he used when he was outside.

Han Sen was very happy that he was able to his true powers. It meant he had a chance of fighting anyone or anything he wished. Even if Qin Xiu showed up, he would be able to battle him.

He looked at the small white rat with gratitude, but it was already swimming to the gourd vine. He was wondering if he should climb there with it.

It looked as if the small white rat had made up its mind. Its body started to shake as if it was being electrified. Then, it bounced away.

Han Sen saw the snow-white skin of the small white rat start to blacken and charr. It was like the furry thing had been roasted alive.

The small white rat fell into the body of the pool. It did not move. Its behavior seemed to suggest it was dead.

Han Sen was shocked. He used his Dongxuan Aura to get a look at the small white rat. He discovered its lifeforce was not quite all gone. It was recovering in the pool.

Of course, a burned, poor little rat was in the water. Not long later, the burned color started to fade away. It brought back its white skin, and its lifeforce started to improve.

“This water is really good. It can bring people back to life.” Han Sen was shocked. He was really curious about the gourd vine that was inside the water.

He used the Dongxuan Aura to get a proper look at the gourd vine. He only saw a blur. He could not even see the base structure of the thing. That gave him a shock.

“What is this gourd vine? Not even I can make something out of it.” While Han Sen was wondering, he saw the small white rat recover. It rushed to the gourd vine again.

This time, the small white rat used its teeth to bite the gourd vine. When it touched the gourd vine, it was like it was being electrified to the point of looking like a block of charcoal. It fell to the bottom of the pool again.

Not long later, the small white rat looked like normal again. It went to the gourd vine again. It repeated this motion a few times. The snow-white rat knew it could not block the gourd vine’s power, but it kept going on. It looked as if it was determined to break it.

Han Sen was curious about the gourd vine too. He wanted to go down into the water and see if he could touch the gourd vine. He suddenly heard a voice sound from nearby.

Han Sen was shocked. He quickly looked around and saw the bronze hall's door was closed. There should not have been anyone inside, yet he clearly heard that voice. He knew it was Ancient Devil.

He looked toward where the voice was seemingly coming from. He noticed it was coming from a rat hole in the corner of the wall. It was where the copper pillar was.

Han Sen stood still. The copper pillar could have led anywhere. It was like a system that channeled voices, but it had to be Ancient Devil talking somewhere around there. The rat hole enabled him to hear every word spoken.

That voice was not loud. After the pipe maximized the sound, he could hear it all clearly. Han Sen tried to peep and hear what he was talking about.

“Are you going to fight me for it?” Ancient Devil sounded cold and angry.

Han Sen was shocked. He had been with Ancient Devil for a while. He had never seen him get mad before. Even when he was locked up, he never got angry with him.

“Who is Ancient Devil talking to? Is it Bury Path God?” Han Sen wondered.

Han Sen quickly learned the answer. Another voice came out from the rat hole. Han Sen was no stranger to that acoustic. He knew who it belonged to.

“What do you mean to fight you for it? This is something Mister Leader left behind. It is my right to have a part of it. Are you saying only you, Ancient Devil, can have the items the leader left behind?” It was the voice of a seductive woman. It was big sky demon.

“In the past, you kept going against me,” Ancient Devil coldly said. “You are still the same. It looks like you and I should settle this score for good.”

“Big sky demon is in Dust Sky, and she is here. If Bury Path God comes back too, this is going to be quite the event.” Han Sen started to look weird. He remembered that big sky demon and another vice president were enemies. Han Sen thought it

was Bury Path God. He now knew the vice president that big sky demon had mentioned was likely Ancient Devil.

Chapter 3354 - Two Demons Fighting

Two Demons Fighting

“How are you going to settle this? Do you plan on killing me? It is not as if I look down on you, but your power is not sufficient. You won’t have what it takes.” Big sky demon looked at him with disdain. Ancient Devil coldly said, “I cannot kill you, but for as long as I draw breath, you will not be taking the leader’s stuff. It never belonged to you. Be wary of karma taking you.” “If I do not have what it takes to claim it, then you will not be able to take it either,” big sky demon said. “Do not forget that I was the first vice president of the God Chaos Party.”

“So, what if you were the first vice president? Let’s not say the God Chaos Party is practically done for, but even if they were around to protect these items, it should be vice president Bury Path God and not you, big sky demon.” Ancient Devil looked at her with disdain as he spoke.

“Does that mean you are going to fight me for it?” Big sky demon coldly asked.

When Han Sen heard that, he thought the pair was going to engage in a big battle. Ancient Devil swiftly changed his tune and coldly said, “I am not fighting against you, but I did find the real master of this item. I am taking it so that I may return it. Are you still going to fight me for that item?”

“You said you found it, yet you expect me to believe you. I can say I found the right person too.” Big sky demon was not so easily swayed.

Ancient Devil was not angry. He went on to say, “Back in the day, when the universe reopened, Mister Leader sent him to the geno universe so he could avoid the damage done by the reboot universe. Back then, I knew this. That was why I

reincarnated. I went to the geno universe so that I could find him.”

“Does that mean you found it? If that is the case, why don’t you tell me where he is now?” Big sky demon looked at him mockingly.

“It is a ‘her,’ and her name is Bao’er,” Ancient Devil said. “You might have not heard that name before, but you will know the person who raised her. It is Han Sen.”

Han Sen was shocked to hear this. He could not believe Bao’er was at the core of the discussion they had been having for all this time. His ears perked up, and his heart started to beat at an abnormal pace. He wanted to learn even more secrets about Bao’er from them.

Big sky demon did not speak. When she heard Ancient Devil, she said, “Judging from the look on your face, it seems as if you have already seen Bao’er.”

“So, what if I have?” Big sky demon coldly grunted.

“If you knew Master Bao’er was back, why are you and I still fighting over this?” Ancient Devil asked.

Big sky demon looked at him with disdain. She lifted her lips and said, “Ancient Devil, Ancient Devil, you underestimate me. How am I supposed to know if you are helping Bao’er or secretly doing this for yourself? Even if you did deliver this to Master Bao’er, it should be me holding onto it.”

“If you do not trust me, how am I supposed to trust you?” Ancient Devil asked back.

“After all this talk, we need to see which of us has the bigger fist,” big sky demon said. “You and I have never liked each other anyway. Let’s just fight here.”

After that, Han Sen heard some hitting noises. Ancient Devil and big sky demon were already fighting.

“Stop fighting! You guys should just explain things first.” Han Sen was in a hurry. He used his Dongxuan Aura to go past the rat hole. He went through the crooked tunnels to finally find Ancient Devil and big sky demon.

They were about 900 feet away from Han Sen's copper palace. They were in another palace, and they were fighting hard.

It was unknown what they used, but they were not restricted by Dust Sky either. Big sky demon's body was like a ghost, and Ancient Devil was like a mountain that could not move. He kept standing on the spot.

Still, one could tell that Ancient Devil's geno arts were changing even if his Break World rate was still very low. Big sky demon kept putting him on the defensive. He could not fight back. It would not take long before he lost.

The two of their geno arts were very weird. All the geno arts they used were something they were already familiar with. Now, nobody repeated the same geno arts. It made Han Sen feel shocked by how much skill they had.

Ancient Devil had been restricted a lot, so he madly shouted, "Big sky demon, don't you be such a bully!"

"So, what if I bully you? You have been reincarnated for a billion years, yet you only reached this rate. You deserve to be bullied." Big Sky Demon mocked him.

"Fine. I will let you know that I am someone you can easily bully." Ancient Devil was very angry. Black demon air arose on his body. The gold shadow of an old Buddha started to cloak him. Suddenly, the black demon air turned into a gold Buddha light.

Big sky demon's ghost-like grey sky demon power hit the gold Buddha light. It was not as oppressive as before. It was just a little bit better.

"Double Spirit Break World!" Big sky demon was shocked.

Ancient Devil coldly said, "Reincarnating wasted a lot of my time, but it was not as if I earned nothing out of it. Do you remember Mister Leader talking about the sanctuaries? I reincarnated there."

"You were lucky to reincarnate in that sacred land. It is no wonder why you have a double soul. I suppose that did not happen by accident." Big Sky Demon kept fighting while talking to Ancient Devil.

Ancient Devil did the same. He kept fighting while he answered, “Yes, it was not solely through luck. The old leader sent Master Bao’er to that place. I was looking for Master Bao’er, so I had to reincarnate to go there. Reincarnating in the sanctuaries was costly. It cost me a lot. My entire soul almost faded.”

“It is a shame that even though you did get something good in the land of holy spirits, you will still be unable to beat me.” Big sky demon laughed coldly.

“Yes, you are right. I cannot defeat you. But if you want to kill me, you will end up paying a big price too. If Bury Path God comes back now, do you think you can still retrieve that item? His desire to claim that item is the same as it is for you and I.” Ancient Devil looked like he wanted to get through to big sky demon and sort the fight out with his silver tongue.

Big sky demon did not do anything. She still looked murderous as she said, “In that case, I will have to kill you before Bury Path God comes back.”

While they were talking, big sky demon’s hand possessed a strange hand mark. Some weird sort of power was shivering through her hand. Han Sen hadn’t quite figured out what was going on just yet, but he felt his Dongxuan Aura get broken. He lost his sense there.

When Han Sen got his Dongxuan Aura back, he noticed Ancient Devil’s chest had been penetrated. It went right through his heart, making him bleed gold demon blood. It looked like he was not going to live.

Big sky demon was not doing too well either. She was looking much weaker now. She seemed really weak. Her mouth dribbled blood.

“The grudge between you and I must come to an end,” big sky demon said as she gathered up power. She was giving Ancient Devil the finishing blow.

A cold voice suddenly sounded. “Good work, guys. Without you two, I would have been unable to find this place.”

Han Sen was shocked. He opened the copper door in the copper hall. Bury Path God had just walked in.

Chapter 3355 - Strongest Second Gen God

Chapter 3355 Strongest Second Gen God

“Bury Path God.” The expressions on Ancient Devil and big sky demon instantly changed.

“Two of my fellow vice presidents came to Dust Sky. You didn’t call. You didn’t write. Don’t you think that is rather rude?” Bury Path God coldly laughed as he spoke.

Big sky demon coldly laughed. “Vice President Bury Path God, you entered the geno tablet. Even if I had wanted to say hello, I would have been unable to.”

Bury Path God did not say anything in response. He went to big sky demon. He knew she and Ancient Devil had found Dust Sky but only hid and sleuthed around without drawing attention to their presence. When he was in the geno tablet, he went looking for where the old leader was buried.

Big sky demon watched Bury Path God approach. She looked shocked. Bury Path God’s power made it seem like he had many real dragons flying around his body. The man seemed to become stronger with every step he took. He obviously wanted to fight her.

“Bury Path God, you and I have never had a grudge with each other. We have never needed to be cross with each other. Why must you do this to me?” Big sky demon was scared, but she still managed to put on a smile.

Bury Path God did not move. He approached big sky demon. He was the leader of Dust Sky. The copper tablet was able to stop Dust Sky’s power, but he was still buffed a lot by the realm’s force. Now, his entire body was like a god. He was becoming even scarier.

“Big sky demon, I do not want to trouble you. It is a shame Mister Leader only left behind one gene seed. I am sorry I was

unable to share it with you.” Bury Path God stepped out. Scary powers like a real, roaring dragon were going to big sky demon.

The grey air of countless real dragons was in the copper hall. If that copper hall was not normal and something that was not indestructible, it would have been reduced to dust.

Han Sen felt like his Dongxuan Aura was being broken by the scary power. He could no longer sense much in the copper hall.

Big sky demon quickly stumbled back, splintering into countless phantasm shadows. The shadows exploded. Bury Path God’s power looked like a real dragon. She was like a ghost, ripping through space and escaping toward the door of the hall.

“Big sky demon, you should stay and be buried with the leader.” Bury Path God would not want to unleash a tiger upon a mountain. Scary people like big sky demon would kill him the moment he showed a period of weakness. When she recovered her strength, she would cause a big problem for him.

The scary power Bury Path God wielded covered everything. It buried time and everything else in nothingness. It was like it was able to consume everything.

Big sky demon gathered up power, but the explosive power was much weaker than that of Bury Path God. Seeing the two powers collide with each other, Bury Path God already made a suppressing benefit.

Pang!

Suddenly, there was a scare and cold demon light behind Bury Path God. Ancient Devil was injured. He was dying, but he somehow got up and glowed with gold light. It was like a demon from ancient times. He carried a countless-spell demon hand. He slapped Bury Path God’s back harshly.

Almost at the same time, big sky demon’s power, which had looked a bit weak, suddenly unleashed a shocking display. It was like a sky full of demon air coming.

Bury Path God's face changed. He wanted to reel back some of his power to deal with Ancient Devil, who had been sneaking behind him, but big sky demon's weird power surrounded him. He was unable to bring back his power.

Pang!

The powers of Bury Path God and big sky demon were entangled with each other while Ancient Devil was free to strike his back. The three of them were snared together as Bury Path God's hair waved and danced. His mouth spilled blood. He was fighting the two of them alone to try and grab a hold of the situation.

Han Sen only felt the three powers fighting each other in the copper hall. He could not see the precise details. The three powers were flipping the sky and the ground in the copper hall. It was hard to use the Dongxuan Aura there.

"You guys set me up together. I cannot believe big sky demon and Ancient Devil, the born rivals, would actually work together to deal with me." Bury Path God was shocked and scared. He thought he had really taken the advantage, but the tables had been turned on him.

Big sky demon did not move. She laughed. "There is nothing I can do because this is your territory. In Dust Sky, killing you has to be done with some flair and creativity."

Ancient Devil coldly said, "I reincarnated and was reborn. I have only just managed to break the world. Co-operating to fight you makes sense."

Bury Path God madly laughed. "Even if you guys are co-operating and want to kill me, Bury Path God, such a task is not done so easily. I will just make you both die with me."

"Why are you doing this? Mister Leader only lets you guard Dust Sky. He did not tell you to go to the Destiny Tablet. You did not even know where the Destiny Tablet's entrance was. Is it really worth risking your life for something that does not even belong to you?" Big sky demon spoke those words in an attempt to convince her foe.

Bury Path God coldly grunted. “Do you think I do not know that you two are just glorified watchdogs? Whatever it is that is inside there, the leader has kept it for the little master.”

When the words “little master” were heard, Ancient Devil and Big Sky Demon immediately changed expressions. Bury Path God coldly laughed when he saw their faces change. “Do not expect this to be a secret only you two are privy about. I did not live for nothing. Mister Leader risked so much to give birth to that thing. Everything that resides here belongs to the little master. You should both know that we are not qualified to touch it.”

“Teehee. Bury Path God really is Bury Path God,” big sky demon said. “I underestimated you. I did not expect you to know about the existence of the little leader. Yes, this item is for the little leader. So, you have no right to take it.”

When Han Sen heard that, he was shocked. “Big sky demon and Ancient Devil said the stuff here is for Bao’er, and Bury Path God is saying this stuff is for the little leader. Does that mean Bao’er is the daughter of God Chaos Party’s old leader?”

Many thoughts were racing through Han Sen’s mind. “If Bao’er is the God Chaos Party’s leader’s daughter, it now makes sense as to why Rocky Dee and big sky demon do not want the God Spirits to learn about her identity. If so, why are the God Chaos Party people hiding it?”

While he was thinking about this, he heard Bury Path God say, “It is fine if the little leader had the blood of other people, but he has the God Chaos Party’s enemy’s blood. With that identity, how can the God Chaos Party be led? The stuff in the God Chaos Party should not be handled by him.”

When Han Sen heard that, he felt as if his brain had blown up. He finally knew who Bao’er’s parents were. To have said that the God Chaos Party’s rival could touch God Chaos Party Leader meant the only one eligible to fit that bill was God Hall Leader.

“Bao’er’s parents are God Chaos Party Leader and the prior God Hall Leader. Being born to such figures is like cheating. It must be the greatest next-generation being.” Han Sen could

not believe his own guessing. Aside from that, he could not think of another possibility.

Han Sen now understood why creatures were always so nice to Bao'er. The strengths of her genes put her on top of the food chain in the main and reverse universes. No other creature had genes better than hers.

Chapter 3356 - Gourd Vine

Chapter 3356 Gourd Vine

The copper hall's power kept shaking. Big sky demon and Ancient Devil took the advantage, but they were still unable to eliminate Bury Path God. Bury Path God was the leader of Dust Sky, and Ancient Devil's power had yet to fully recover. It was because of this that the situation was not a favorable one. Han Sen kept using the Dongxuan Aura to invade the copper hall. He wanted to learn more secrets, especially about those involving Bao'er.

The Dongxuan Aura kept being broken by the copper hall's power. Han Sen had to keep trying his best to hear the sounds as all he was hearing were bits and bobs.

"For the sake of Mister Leader, I will admit he is the little master, but we cannot allow a guy that has a God Spirit Blood-Pulse ruin the God Chaos Party." Bury Path God's voice kept breaking as he spoke. "If you are this loyal to the little leader, I suppose you are not here to take the gene seed for yourselves. If you are both here for the same thing, then how dare you criticize me!"

Big sky demon laughed and said, "Well said. We are not in a place to judge you, but the gene seeds are not for you to take. Therefore, I can only say sorry."

Bury Path God coldly hummed. "There are no apologies involved. The God Chaos Party has always focused on those who assert strength and are stronger than their peers. If you have what it takes, then there should be nothing stopping you from killing me. I never expected you two vice presidents would be cooperating with each other in a bid to challenge me. What a good show! This is so rare."

Before Bury Path God could speak, Ancient Devil said, "I and big sky demon are not friends, but the reason for that is because our personal opinions differ. A difference of opinion is not something that should develop into a personal grudge.

While we were at the party, we were friends. Now, the God Chaos Party is practically dead. There is no reason for us not to continue being friends.”

Big sky demon did not actually agree with Ancient Devil. She said, “Ancient Devil, you do not have to sugar-coat all this. You and I were ready and willing to kill each other. On this gene seed matter, we have the same purpose. If we do not kill Bury Path God, neither of us can claim the gene seed. All we can do is co-operate.”

“Hmph. Even if you guys do manage to kill me, you will not be able to claim the gene seed. Do not forget that is what Mister Leader left for the little leader. Do you guys really think Mister Leader would not have a backup plan?” Bury Path God coldly grunted.

“You do not have to occupy your mind about that,” big sky demon said. Her power started to rage. Han Sen heard Bury Path God grunt as the power surged crazily through the copper hall. When his Dongxuan Aura reached the hall, it broke. He was unable to hear anything more.

After hesitating, Han Sen turned his head to look at the pool and gourd vine. He saw that the little white rat had yet to give up. It kept trying to climb the vine gourd but kept failing.

Han Sen thought, “Bury Path God said something about the gene seed. He cannot be referring to this gourd vine, can he?”

Han Sen looked at the gourd vine and believed it was true. Bao’er had come from a gourd. If the God Chaos Party’s old leader really was going to leave her something, it made sense for it to be a gourd vine.

Han Sen thought, “It is a shame that Bao’er is not here. Otherwise, whether it is or not, I could take the gourd vine first. As he was thinking, his heart suddenly jumped. “I wonder if I will ever have the chance to come here again. I should at least try and take it with me. If I am able to, I can at least deliver to Bao’er.”

While Han Sen was in thought, he drifted over to the pool. He witnessed the little white rat almost get killed by the gourd

vine. He had actually seen this many times, so Han Sen did not dare be reckless. He went into the water of the pool and swam to the gourd vine.

Han Sen had already made a plan. If the gourd vine's power was too strong, and he could not withstand the power, he could end up like the small white rat. He could use the power of the pool's water to repair his body.

As he went in front of the gourd vine, Han Sen put his body into xenogeneic mode. The four geno arts were able to break the world together. His entire body was wrapped up by black armor. Outside of his body, his form was ravaged by white, half-transparent fire. He reached his hand out and carefully grabbed the leaves of the gourd vine.

Seeing Han Sen was going to take the gourd leaf, the small white rat stopped trying to take the gourd vine. It floated in the water and watched. It opened its eyes wide. It did not look away while staring at Han Sen's hand.

As his fingers were about to touch the gourd and its leaves, Han Sen felt rather conflicted. He made up his mind and grabbed the gourd leaf, ready to sustain a heavy amount of damage.

The scary power attack did not show up. Han Sen was able to grab the leaves of the gourd like they were any ordinary ones. No special kind of power zapped him.

The weirdest thing about this was that the gourd vine, which showed no movement before, was now moving as if it was a living thing. The green vine touched Han Sen's hand. It then went around his waist. It was like a snake coiling around him, including his arms.

Han Sen did not dare move. He sensed that the gourd vine was not doing this for any harmful purposes. He felt as if he had a bond with it.

"This gourd vine is really related to Bao'er." Han Sen now knew for sure this was the case. There was an 80% to 90% chance that this was the gene seed the others were talking about.

The small white rat's disaster was now in front of him. Han Sen could not believe the God Chaos Party Leader would leave something so prestigious behind, yet he was able to pick it up so easily. Han Sen could only think of one simple reason for why he was able to interact with the gourd vine, and that was because of his relationship with Bao'er.

Although Han Sen was not Bao'er's actual father, Bao'er accepted Han Sen's blood to be born. When Han Sen built his body in the sanctuaries, he borrowed Bao'er's power to build it. It was only normal for him to have Bao'er's presence.

The gourd vine climbed onto Han Sen's body. It was like a snake surrounding his body. In the end, the little green gourd vine came in front of Han Sen. A small gourd was hanging around in front of his forehead. It swung around his forehead. It was like it was trying to smell him.

Han Sen did not feel any hostility from the gourd vine, but he was still a bit nervous about all of this. After all, he was not Bao'er. Thus, he could not tell whether or not the gourd would approve him.

While Han Sen was feeling conflicted about all this, he saw the small green gourd shine like a lamp. It made the small gourd look like a green lamp.

Han Sen looked at the small gourd, unsure whether or not this was good or bad. Judging from the presence he could sense within the gourd, he thought it was weird. It was a presence that made Han Sen feel strange, yet it was very familiar.

The presence was like the black armor's power. It was not the same though. It was not as strong as the black crystal armor he knew. This was so soft. It was like a small stream.

Chapter 3357 - Gourd Seed

Katcha!

While Han Sen was checking out the gourd, he witnessed the gourd suddenly break. It was like the little gourd was a lamp that fell from the gourd vine.

When the gourd left the vine, the green gourd vine quickly died. It turned to dust that scattered across the ripples of the pool's water. After that, it disappeared.

The small gourd continued to float in front of Han Sen. It kept flickering like a heartbeat. It was like a firefly constantly flickering.

Han Sen wondered if he should reach his hand out to grab the little gourd. The small white rat that had been watching all that time finally jumped out from the water. With its mouth opened wide, it revealed its sharp teeth. It was going to try and bite the small gourd.

The small white rat's actions were too fast and sudden. Han Sen's mind had been fixated on the gourd. When he noticed the rat, it was already too late.

The small white rat opened its mouth wide. It swallowed the small, hand-sized gourd via its mouth. Before the gobbled gourd could reach its belly, there was some sort of "katcha katcha" noise. The small white rat's teeth were all over the floor. Its body bounced away and went "patong" into the pond. The splashes were a few inches high.

It was different from when it had been turned into charcoal after nibbling the vine. This time, the body of the small white rat had not been rendered charcoal. What happened to it was certainly scarier than the whole charcoal transformation attack. Now, its body was like ice. When it hit the water, only then did it melt. Within a second, the small white rat's body became water just like the pond.

Han Sen was frozen after seeing that. The small white rat was not an ordinary thing. Its Break World rate was obviously high, but it had only tried to bite the gourd before being reduced to nothing but water. That was a frightening thing to witness.

Han Sen had wondered if he should take the small gourd or not. Now, he did not dare grab it.

Katcha! Katcha!

After the small white rat dissolved, the small gourd started to exhibit new changes. The shell of the gourd looked like glass. It had lots of cracks across the surface. It spread fast. It was going to shatter.

Of course, in the blink of an eye, the gourd shell that was full of cracks went “katcha” and exploded.

Han Sen’s eyes opened wide. He looked at the gourd, which had suddenly been sundered into bits. He saw a dark red gourd seed floating amidst the rubble of its prior self. After the gourd exploded, the gourd seed went toward Han Sen.

Without thinking, Han Sen took it. The dark red gourd seed landed in his hands. The light started to fade. It quickly looked like an ordinary seed.

“This gourd seed should be the geno seed that big sky demon and the others want, but what is the point of this thing? Are you supposed to just eat it like an ordinary seed?” Han Sen looked at the gourd seed. He had no what he could do with it.

It was just like a pumpkin seed except it was dark red. It looked crystal. It looked like it had been made of blood jade.

He researched the gourd seed again and again, but he had been unable to find anything. Han Sen had no choice but to put it away and return to the pool.

The small white rat did not show up again. He knew it had been killed. He felt kind of sad about it. The small white rat had helped him a lot, yet it had been killed like that.

“I wonder who that small white rat belonged to. Who was it? If it was able to traverse in and around the copper tablet, it

must have had some ties to the God Chaos Party.” Han Sen tried to guess. Either way, he had nothing he could use to prove and clear its identity.

When he returned to the rat hole, Han Sen tried to use his Dongxuan Aura to squeeze through the hole of the copper pillar. He tried to peep on big sky demon and her fight with the other two people beyond the hole.

“I do not know if there has been a result and victor in that fight yet,” Han Sen thought. After the Dongxuan Aura reached the hall, he did not receive any resistance. He saw what was in the hole.

Big sky demon, Ancient Devil, and Bury Path God were still there in the hall, but the situation they were in now was rather weird. The three of them were standing like a tripod. They were holding each other’s hands. It was like there was an invisible power floating between the three people. It created a weird balancing mode.

“Big sky demon, you should be happy now. We were all supposed to win, and now you had to bring harm to yourself.” Ancient Devil looked cold as he spoke.

“You and I would have had to fight eventually. I was just getting things prepared. If you and I were not thinking about the same thing, how were you able to block my sky demon dissolving body instantly?” Big sky demon looked pretty. Her face did not look so well though. She was looking rather drained and pale.

Ancient Devil said, “At least I did not fight you before we tried to kill Bury Path God.”

According to their conversation and the situation they seemed to be in, Han Sen could guess that big sky demon suddenly bailed right when they were about to kill Bury Path God. She wanted to kill Ancient Devil and Bury Path God in one fell swoop. She had not expected that Ancient Devil was already prepared for that. Now, the three of them were trapped together.

Bury Path God quietly said, “If this continues, none of us will benefit. Why don’t we just stop now while we’re ahead? We can let bygones be bygones and have what happened between us today be nothing more than water under the bridge. We should use our own power to get the gene seed now.”

“Don’t you even think about it,” big sky demon said with a curl of her lips. She looked at him disdainfully. “Considering Dust Sky is your territory, I highly doubt you will allow us to leave this realm safely. Even if we were allowed to leave safely, you are in Dust Sky. Like being in a moon tower, you get the moon first. We will have no chance to take the gene seed from you and escape.”

Ancient Devil was silent. He did not plan on giving up on what he had gone there for.

Bury Path God could not convince them, so he asked, “Do you know a person called Qin Xiu?”

“Why does it matter if I have heard of him.” Ancient Devil and big sky demon did not know why Bury Path God was mentioning Qin Xiu now of all times.

“Do you not think that person is quite strange?” Bur Path God slowly said, “He was a human who traveled between the main and reverse universes. He kept chasing our leader. How many people were ever able to do something like that?”

Big sky demon seemed to realize something, so she looked at Bury Path Sky and asked, “What are you trying to say?”

Bury Path God was not in a big rush. He slowly said, “When our universe rebooted, humans were able to rise. There was a scary Wu Wei Dao Alpha who was born uniquely. Not even I would have been able to battle him. I suspect he would have become a leader or a reincarnation of the last God Hall Leader.”

“No way,” big sky demon said. “If that was the reborn leader, he should have gone to the geno universe. He died in the universe of kingdoms. Was he also able to reincarnate in the universe of kingdoms?”

“It is like that, according to the theory, but that is a strange point,” Bury Path God said. “The Wu Wei Dao Alpha did, however, have a gene prototype.”

Now, big sky demon and Ancient Devil changed their colors. They fell into deep contemplation. Ancient Devil went quiet before asking, “Are you sure he had a gene prototype?”

Chapter 3358 - The Leader's Real Face

Chapter 3358 The Leader's Real Face

Bury Path God nodded. "I am not sure if Wu Wei Dao Alpha had the gene prototype or if Qin Xiu really is the Wu Wei Dao Alpha after reincarnating.

Big sky demon and Ancient Devil retreated into deep thought. Bury Path God did not say anything more. It was not long before the entire hall fell silent. It was so quiet that if a pin was dropped, it would end up shattering people's eardrums.

"Is Qin Xiu the Wu Wei Dao Palace Alpha?" Han Sen pondered this too, but he was unable to receive an answer just yet. There was not a whole lot he knew about the Wu Wei Dao Palace or the alpha, so there was no proper way for him to compare them.

While he was thinking, something more happened inside that copper hall. A scary power exploded in the copper hall, scattering Han Sen's Dongxuan Aura. Once again, he could no longer discern what was happening there.

When Han Sen witnessed the situation in the copper hall, the hall was empty. Nobody was there. Big sky demon, Ancient Devil, and Bury Path God were gone. There were bloodstains on the floor where they previously were. It was unknown if the bloodstains belonged to just one of them or all the three of them.

Han Sen quickly moved to explore the entire hall. He noticed there was a door on all four sides. Three of those copper doors were open. It was unknown which door they departed from.

That place was inside the Destiny Tablet. It had a weird power that blocked abilities, so Han Sen could not his Galaxy Teleportation to enter or leave. His Dongxuan Aura was now

blocked by the copper hall too. He could not tell where the three of them went.

“It looks like I will have to leave via the way I came in from.” Han Sen used Blood-Pulse Sutra to morph his body into something that resembled a boneless snake. He entered the rat hole and followed the path through the copper pillars to reach the copper wall. He was going to go to the copper hall big sky demon and the others were previously in.

Han Sen entered the rat hole. He had not left yet when he heard the sound of gears starting to move. The copper hall he had just been inside of was slowly opening.

Han Sen’s heart jumped. He went into the rat hole and looked toward the copper door. It was rising to reveal a weird shadow that belonged to big sky demon.

“How did big sky demon find this place so quickly?” Han Sen was shocked. He did his best to avoid being discovered by big sky demon.

Big sky demon entered the hall and looked at the pool. It was empty. The pool was only half-full. She frowned and asked, “How can it not be here? Back then, Mister Leader said the gene seed would be in this pool. Why is it not here now?”

Big sky demon kept talking to herself as she went next to the pool. She looked at the bottom of the pool and noticed how clear it was. There were no clues to be found. At the bottom, there was no seed or anything remotely similar to what she wanted.

“This is weird. Mister Leader would not lie to me. There is a gene fluid here, and the gene seed can only be grown here. Ergo, it begs the question, why is it not here? Was the universe rebooted too much in a rush that resulted in it being erased? Was Mister Leader not able to put the gene seed inside the gene pool in time? If that was true, where could the gene seed even be?” Big sky demon looked around. She then looked at the rat hole.

Han Sen was shocked. Although he knew big sky demon would notice the rat hole, he was still a bit scared. He hid

inside it a little harder.

Big sky demon said to herself, “The Destiny Tablet has holes in it. It looks like Mister Leader’s gem eye rat is still alive, but the gem-eyed rat should not have had what it took to take the gene seed.” She went closer to the rat hole, trying to find out more about it.

Han Sen used the Dongxuan Aura to hide his presence. He climbed the copper pillar and tried to go back.

When big sky demon spoke to herself, he was able to confirm he had taken the prestigious gourd seed that was the gene seed God Chaos Party’s old leader left behind. That meant he had been able to retrieve everything he needed there. It was now time for him to go.

When big sky demon came before the rat hole, she stopped. She looked at the copper hall’s wall inside the chamber and then said, “Weird. I seem to remember this was not here before.”

Big sky demon turned around. She stood in front of the wall and did not move an inch. She was looking at something.

Han Sen wanted to walk away, but he got curious. He did not leave yet. He looked at the wall.

In the past, Han Sen focused on the gourd vine and the pool. He did not pay attention to the walls. He now noticed that there were some patterns on the wall. Now that he was looking at it, aside from the carvings in it, there was a depiction of a beast on that wall. A stone ring was on the beast’s head nose.

Big sky demon looked at it for a while. She reached out her hand and held the stone ring. She pulled it.

She pulled out the stone ring, which led to the sound of cogs turning. The wall rose and revealed another copper hall.

It wasn’t really another copper hall. The copper hall behind it was connected to the copper hall she was in, so it was more of a wall to split the copper hall in half.

Now, the wall was rising, and the entire copper hall was showing.

Han Sen did not see what was in that hole before the copper hall arose, but Big Sky Demon screamed and kowtowed on the floor. “Mister Leader!”

“No way. Is the God Chaos Party’s leader not dead?” Han Sen developed a cold sweat. He looked at the hall behind him. There was a bed in that hall. There was also a woman wearing white clothes. She was so pretty that she was like a jade statue.

Looking between the eyebrows of the woman, Han Sen got the sense that she looked like Bao’er. She was very pretty. She was lying on the bed with her hands holding her jaw. Her eyes were closed as if she was asleep.

After Han Sen took a closer look, he felt relieved. The woman looked lively, but it was a jade statue and not something that was actually alive.

“I did not expect the God Chaos Party Leader to be such a beautiful woman.” Han Sen was shocked as he looked at the jade statue.

Big sky demon had found out the secret too. She sighed and wiped away her cold sweat. She got up off the floor.

“Mister Leader, you almost scared me to death.” Big sky demon patted herself on the chest. She noticed it was a statue, but she was still scared by it. She bowed and went peeking around the bed.

Han Sen was peeking around the bed and jade statue there too. He saw a book beneath the jade statue. The book was open. He could not see the cover, but he could see the contents of the text.

Han Sen used his Dongxuan Aura to get a better look. When he saw the contents of the book, he looked strange.

“White Jade Jing is up in the sky. Twelve buildings, five cities. Fairies are above my head, and my hair grows... No way... Why is this poem here? Is the jade fairy that made the White Jade Jing and the other jade fairies the God Chaos Party Leader?” Han Sen was very shocked.

Chapter 3359 - Bao'er's Destiny

Chapter 3359 Bao'er's Destiny

“If the old leader of the God Chaos Party was the fairy White King spoke about, it means that a long, long time ago, the old leader had already managed to break through the main and the reverse universes. She had managed to gain access to the geno universe... Wait...” Han Sen’s brain suddenly lit up as a scary thought crossed his mind.

“If I say that the God Chaos Party’s leader was a creature that came from the geno universe...” Han Sen thought the idea he had just come up with was rather mad. Then again, it was not something that could be deemed impossible either.

After all, he did not have any facts to confirm his guesses. So, he stopped thinking about it.

Where the God Chaos Party Leader came from did not seem to matter too much. Now, Han Sen only wanted to know what gourd seed’s purpose was and how it would benefit Bao'er. He did not know if it would be good or bad for her.

Big sky demon saw the book as well, but she merely started turning its pages gently. As for grabbing the book, that was something she did not dare do. She was still scared. Although it was just a statue in that room, she did not want to show any disrespect.

Big sky demon carefully went around the bed. She started searching around. She did not search too precisely. Big sky demon did not go rifling through all she saw. She just observed what she could.

There was quite a lot of stuff in the hall. There was a bronze stove, bronze pot, bronze statue, and an instrument. There were bookshelves and bamboo scrolls. There was a great deal

of many things. Big sky demon looked at them all, but she did not touch any of them.

When big sky demon saw one thing in particular, her body started to shiver. She lost her voice as she screamed, “Demon Heart Stove!”

Han Sen used his Dongxuan Aura to take a peek. He had a gander at the object that made big sky demon freak out and start shaking like a madman. It was a seven-inch-wide black metal stove.

The stove was semi-circular and adorned with floral patterns. It was black. It was unknown what it might have been made of. There were patterns of mysterious flowers, and it was releasing white smoke.

Han Sen was unable to tell what was so great about this thing. By comparison, big sky demon was really thrilled by it. She was shaking a lot as she inched her way closer to the object that she had declared to be a Demon Heart Stove.

She looked very hesitant to approach it. Her hands slowly reached forward. Han Sen could tell she was making a difficult decision, but she could not fight back the temptation. She held the Demon Heart Stove.

“Little Daughter, you are back.” When the Demon Heart Stove was lifted, a female’s voice was heard in the hall. It sounded lively and elegant.

Dong! Dong!

Big sky demon stood still. The Demon Heart Stove she clutched fell to the ground. She peered behind her with a look of disbelief. She turned her eyes to the jade statue.

The jade statue was across the bed. It still appeared to be a stone, but the eyes possessed a life force. The face had a life force too. It was like the statue was alive. It was smiling at big sky demon.

“Mister... Mister Leader...” Big Sky Demon jumped in front of the jade statue and started kneeling before it. She grabbed the hand of the jade statue but was too crazed to speak words.

“Little Daughter, do not do this. This is one of the last remnants of my soul. If you are too excited and extinguish this last bit of my soul, I will be unable to speak to you.” The jade statue raised its hand and stroked Big Sky Demon’s hair like a mother who loved her child.

“Mister, can you really not come back?” Big sky demon was always very flirty and renowned for playing and making fools out of everyone. She was now wholly different. She was like a little girl looking at the statue with watery eyes. It was as if she was praying for an answer.

“Maybe. I am just a shred of a soul, so there are many things I do not know,” the jade statue said with a sigh. It then asked big sky demon, “Little Daughter, have you seen my child?”

“I have seen her,” big sky demon said. “She is great and beautiful. She is like you. She has an incredible array of talents and has managed to achieve all your grace. In the entire universe, I do not doubt there are none better than her.”

“Being good might not be a good thing. I would much prefer her to become an ordinary child and lead a simple life.” When the jade statue heard big sky demon’s words, she looked weird. She was happy and proud, but she was also worried.

“Mister, are you worried the geno hall will not accept our Little Master? Do not worry. If I have guessed things correctly, the new God Hall Leader knows the identity of Master Bao’er. He has not tried to do anything to Master Bao’er. Ergo, I do not think you need to worry too much about it.”

“The child’s name is Bao’er,” the jade statue said softly. It shone with a motherly light.

“Yes, that is correct,” big sky demon said. “A mixed human took her as his own and gave her that name.”

“Has that person been treating Bao’er nicely?” the jade statue asked.

“Good. Very good. He has been treating Master Bao’er like a real daughter. Master Bao’er loves him very much as well. That is why I have made no effort to take her away from him.”

Big sky demon's answers were at least making Han Sen feel a whole lot better.

"That is good to hear." The jade statue sighed. "It is good if Master Bao'er is like a normal child. We will not have to worry about her too much."

"Mister, what do you mean?" Big sky demon looked at the jade statue with confusion.

The jade statue sighed. "Bao'er's body has his genes. No matter how much the God Spirits of the geno hall hate me, for his sake, they will not do anything to Bao'er. I do not worry about them."

"Are you worried about the God Chaos Party harming the little master?" Big sky demon enquired.

The jade statue shook her head. "The God Chaos Party has many elites. Most of them are ambitious, but they are mostly proud and old. Even Ancient Devil and Bury Path God are too focused on obtaining the seat of the leader. They care nothing for my child."

After pausing, the jade statue's face looked cocky and proud. She then said, "With the genes my child has, in this universe, very few people can hurt her."

"In that case, what are you worried about?" Big sky demon looked at the jade statue with confusion.

Aside from the God Chaos Party and the geno hall, she could not think who might want to harm Bao'er.

"I am worried about a person." The jade statue went silent. A while later, she said, "Only that person will be able to hurt Bao'er. Even if he does not hurt Bao'er pre-emptively, Bao'er will still have to face him. That is Bao'er's destiny. She will be unable to escape this."

"But why? Who is this?" Big sky demon asked with shock. This was going much further than she expected it to.

"Human Alpha." The jade statue spoke out these two words very slowly.

Big sky demon froze. She had never heard of a human with that name before. Judging from the meaning of the name, there was every chance it was an alpha of the human race.

According to big sky demon's knowledge of humans, they did not have an alpha. In the universe of kingdoms, humans had their own ancestors that were not the same people.

The jade statue seemed to already know what was now worrying big sky demon, so she said, "He might not be using that name. Perhaps he has already reincarnated. I do not know what his name might be now. No matter how he reincarnates or how great his talent is, strong or weak, if that person can use my gene prototype armor, that is the person we are looking for."

When Han Sen heard all of that, his heart jumped. A name jumped into his mind. "Qin Xiu!"

Chapter 3360 - Died Away

Chapter 3360 Died Away

“Qin Xiu?” Big sky demon almost screamed out at the same time. The jade statue quietly said, “I do not know what his name is here, so I do not know who this Qin Xiu you are referencing is. Regardless, it does not matter. He will return to his best shape eventually, and Bao’er will be the only one able to fight him. Little Daughter, bring Bao’er here and let her accept the gene seed. She only stands a chance of winning if she does that.” “Mister, where is the gene seed?” Big sky demon asked.

When the jade statue heard that, she froze. She looked toward the pool with desperation. Her face changed. “Impossible... Except for my child, no other should have been able to take the gene seed.”

Big sky demon was shocked when she heard that. “Does that mean the gene seed was in the pool at one point in time?”

The jade statue nodded and looked weird. “It was placed there. Bao’er was the password for access. Even if Human Alpha came here, he would not have been able to take it. Who could have taken it?”

“If the jade statue is like Bao’er’s mom, we are relatives. That should enable me to explain this ability of mine,” Han Sen thought. He made the decision to emerge, speak, and explain things to her. If he did that, he could also get the statue to answer a few of his questions and explain what he needed to be elucidated.

Before Han Sen could even leave the rat hole, he saw someone else enter the copper hall. This time, it was Bury Path God.

“Mister Leader?” When Bury Path God saw the jade statue, his reaction was just like that of big sky demon. He immediately kneeled and bowed.

“Little Bury Bury, you are here too.” The jade statue smiled at Bury Path God while she spoke.

When Han Sen heard that, he felt a flare of goosebumps claim his skin. The God Chaos Party’s leader dished out nicknames almost as bad as Han Sen.

Seeing Bury Path God, who was very strong, be called Little Bury Bury, Han Sen felt as if it was rather difficult to believe.

Bury Path God did not mind his nickname. He bowed and stood up to say, “Mister Leader, you are still here.”

The jade statue shook her head and said, “This is but a remnant of my soul. It is the final part. It will soon fade away, so it is good that you are here. Please, take care of my child in the future.”

Bury Path God seriously said, “Mister, I, Bury Path God, promise you no one will bring harm to your child for as long as I live. But please forgive me, I will not be able to treat him as the leader of the 33 skies and God Chaos Party.”

The jade statue coldly laughed and said, “That is fine. It does not matter to me. I am happy as long as she is alive.”

After that, the jade statue pointed at the copper rack and said, “There is something there I would like to give you. You should not have any difficulty recognizing it. You should take it with you.”

Bury Path God raised his head. His eyes glimmered and shone. He could not help himself from screaming and saying, “That is the sky path picture. Are you really giving this to me, Mister?”

Bury Path God’s voice trembled. Obviously, his heart was beating intensely.

“If you want it, it can be yours,” the jade statue coldly said.

Even people like Bury Path God could not contain their glee if something prompted it. With hands that quaked, he gently picked up the picture he was given. He knelt before the statue and said, “Do not worry, Mister. For as long as I am alive, I will not allow anyone to bully the little master.”

“It brings me relief to hear you feel this way, but gauging the future is a difficult prospect these days,” the jade statue coldly said. “All I can hope is that you try your best.”

Bury Path God wanted to say something, but he suddenly heard a voice come from the copper hall. It was Ancient Devil greeting Mister Leader.

Ancient Devil had finally reached the copper hall. Just like Bury Path God, he kneeled before the statue. Although that was just a statue that contained a fragment of the leader’s soul, he did not dare disrespect it.

“I am glad you are here,” the jade statue coldly said. “I do not have much time. I am so happy for being able to see you three before I depart. Ancient Devil, there is an item for you too. You should go and take it. There is also something I wish to say to you all.”

Ancient Devil did not delay. He walked to the copper rack and collected an item. He put it in his sleeve and then performed a bow to the jade statue.

From the beginning to the end, Ancient Devil did not seem as intense as Bury Path God and big sky demon were. Han Sen was still able to notice a weird glint in Ancient Devil’s eyes.

When Ancient Devil returned to the jade statue, big sky demon started to speak. “Mister, you can tell us anything you want to.”

The jade statue looked at the three of them. She sighed and said, “You three have always been close to me. While we may not share a blood connection, you are as good as children to me.”

“Mister, we have always regarded you as family,” sky demon said. “I came to that acknowledgment a long time ago.”

Bury Path God and Ancient Devil did not speak. Judging from the looks in their eyes, what the jade statue was saying was getting them emotional. They just didn’t have to express it in words.

The jade statue went on to say, “I have never begged anything of anyone, even that person. I never begged him to do

anything, but there is something I must beg you three for.”

“Mister Leader, please tell us.” Ancient Devil and the three of them all bowed profusely.

Other people did not understand the leader, but they did. Back in the day, if a person said something softly, this entire thing would not have happened.

Now, she was saying the word “beg.” That was rare. Even if the person that controlled the geno hall and the whole geno universe had not begged before.

“Find the gene seed and take it to my child,” the jade statue said with a serious look. “Without it, my child will not live.”

“Do you not have the gene seed?” Bury Path God and Ancient Devil weren’t around earlier to hear what was spoken. They did not know the gene seed was gone.

“I do not have time. Let Little Daughter tell you.” The jade statue smiled at the three of them. “In this life, it was very nice meeting you.”

The three of them shivered. They wished to say something, but the jade statue closed its eyes. It was like some spirit shattered inside the statue. It rendered the jade statue devoid of a spirit. It became an inanimate object and nothing greater.

“Mister.” Big sky demon looked teary and screamed.

Bury Path God looked at Ancient Devil. They both bowed before the statue.

After bowing, Bury Path God stood up and looked at big sky demon. He asked, “Big sky demon, what’s going on? Who took the gene seed?”

Big sky demon explained all that had happened, but Bury Path God and Ancient Devil weren’t buying her story.

“Big sky demon, do not think you can take the gene seed for yourself and then lie to us,” Bury Path God said. “This belongs to the little master, so none of us can take it.”

Big sky demon grunted. “It does not matter if you do not believe me. Without you guys, I can still find the gene seed for

Master Bao'er.”

Ancient Devil did not speak. He looked into the hall, but it could not be discerned what he was thinking.

“If the gene seed is not here, then you should go back. Dust Sky does not welcome you.” Bury Path God looked at the items in the hall. He spoke to them coldly.

“Bury Path God, you are so selfish. Are you not afraid of karma?” Big sky demon looked at him with disdain. She knew those items were priceless.

Chapter 3361 - Question

Chapter 3361 Question

Han Sen was planning on stepping out to reveal himself. When Bury Path God and Ancient Devil appeared, he hastily shelved the idea. Bury Path God and Ancient Devil had agreed to claim the gene seed and give it to Bao'er. Deep inside, what they were really thinking was something only they knew. If Han Sen went out now, and they thought he had the gene seed, it was difficult to gauge what might happen.

“My poor Bao'er. She does not even get to see her birth mother.” Han Sen sighed. He remained waiting in hiding, watching what was going on outside the hole.

Han Sen did not know what items the God Chaos Party Leader had left behind. He did not know what any of them were for. Judging from the faces of Bury Path God and Ancient Devil, he knew they had to be something special.

Aside from the free items they took away, there were at least a hundred items left to take in the hidden hall. For as long as just a few of them were worth something, they were enough to attract people to commit crimes for them.

When a sword was drawn and a bowstring pulled, Ancient Devil looked outside the hall.

“Ancient Devil, where are you going?” big sky demon asked.

Ancient Devil said, “Mister Leader gave me what I deserved. She did not say she would give anything else to me, so they are not mine to take.” He ignored their reaction. He left the hall and did not touch anything more.

Bury Path God and big sky demon looked as if they were deep in thought. They did not know if Ancient Devil wanted to leave now and wait until they were injured before swooping in to mop up the goodies or what. They weren't sure if he had learned something the others hadn't either. They couldn't be

sure if he knew they weren't supposed to touch the items there or what.

Big sky demon looked at the items in the hall. She suddenly laughed and said, "Ancient Devil is right. Mister Leader is like my mother. She gave me all she could. If she did not give the items to me, I should not take them. You can keep the items if you want to."

After that, big sky demon turned around and left the hall. Now, only Bury Path God remained in the hall.

The situation seemed to be much improved, but Han Sen was still secretly complimenting them. He thought Ancient Devil and big sky demon were people who were tough to deal with.

They were afraid the God Chaos Leader had done something to the other items, so they did not dare take them. That was why they decided to leave. They deliberately left those things behind for Bury Path God, so he could test their safety before them.

Even if Bury Path God took the items and nothing more happened, he would not be able to use all of the items anyway.

Bury Path God seemed to know what Ancient Devil and big sky demon were thinking, so he coldly grunted. "You guys might be scared, but I am not scared. Whatever I get, no other can take."

Without hesitating, Bury Path God took the legacy items. He spoke proudly, but he was still being extremely careful. He pulled out a sword and carefully poked a wine barrel. He was really soft and gentle.

The wine cask was picked up slowly. It came before Bury Path God. Nothing else really happened. Bury Path God felt grand relief.

Bury Path God then picked up the rest of the items. His sleeves were like bottomless chasms in which anything could fit, all without a modicum of trouble.

Bury Path God was being extremely careful when picking up all these items. It had been half an hour by now. It was around

then that he finished collecting all the items and stuffing them into his sleeves.

“Mister, putting the items in there is pointless. Why don’t you let me use them all, so I can work harder for Little Master?” Bury Path God bowed to the jade statue. He then took all of the items and left the hall with them.

When Bury Path God left the hall, the copper door closed. Han Sen wondered if he should leave, but he gave up on that idea. He planned to leave via the rat hole.

Before the door closed shut, Han Sen heard Bury Path God coldly shout, “Big sky demon, I knew you would do this!” Immediately after, there was some scary striking sound.

Han Sen shook his head. If this was in the past, he would have liked to take the treasure too. Now, he had the gene seed. There was no point in needlessly exposing himself.

God Chaos Party Leader said that item mattered to Bao’er’s life. Without a gene seed, Bao’er might not survive. Han Sen only wanted to bring the gene seed back to Bao’er safely and hoped nothing went wrong.

Pang!

The copper door completely closed. Han Sen was readying himself to leave when he suddenly saw the jade statue possess a mysterious halo. The jade statue, which had closed its eyes, suddenly opened them again.

“Since you are here, why do you not come and meet me?” the jade statue asked with a smile. Its eyes that looked like crystals were peering at the rat hole.

Han Sen was shocked. “This one is strong! It is just a remnant of her soul, yet she made big sky demon and the other two be all messed up. She had them believe the soul remnant was gone, but it is actually still here. It is just a remnant of a soul, yet she was able to find me. She is much better than big sky demon and the other two people.”

“Cough! Ancient Devil was here. I did not want to reveal myself and disturb the others.” Han Sen coughed and walked out of the rat hole. He bowed before the jade statue.

The jade statue looked at Han Sen with interest. A while later, she said, “You are good.”

“What?” Han Sen was shocked. The jade statue’s words did not really make sense. He did not know how to respond to her.

“You are the one that raised my daughter, Han Sen. You are Mister Han, yes?” The jade statue did not respond to Han Sen. She merely smiled at him.

“I am Han Sen, but I am not really a mister.” Before the greatest person in the universe, Han Sen did not want to sound cocky.

“You did a good deed for my daughter, so, of course, you are considered a mister. I should be thanking you a great deal.” After pausing a moment, the jade statue said, “If you have a wish to make, you can tell it to me, and I can fulfill it.”

Before Han Sen could speak, the jade statue blinked. “But I am just a soul. If it is something too hard, I may not be able to satisfy you.”

Han Sen’s head developed a lot of black lines. He did not think this God Chaos Party Leader was this sort of person.

“I treat Bao’er like a real daughter,” Han Sen said. “I do not need a wish, but there are a few problems I want to quiz you about.”

“You may speak,” the jade statue nodded.

“Why do you say Bao’er won’t live without a gene seed? And why must that person fight Bao’er?” Han Sen asked her the questions he cared about the most.

In fact, Han Sen really hated this. The so-called destiny was just an elder’s wish forced down on their inheritors. As Bao’er’s mother, the God Chaos Party should not have shouldered Bao’er with so much.

The jade statue looked at Han Sen with surprise and sighed. “Bao’er was raised by you. It is her pleasure. It was my luck too.”

After pausing, the jade statue sighed and said, “I do not want Bao’er to fight him. If he knows Bao’er is my daughter, he

will look for a way to kill her. As a mother, I want my child to live a happy life. Why would I want her to fight other people?"

Chapter 3362 - Who is Human Alpha?

Chapter 3362 Who is Human Alpha?

“Why must he kill Bao’er?” Han Sen wanted to figure out why this was the case.

The jade statue looked at Han Sen and said, “That doesn’t matter anymore. You just need to know that Human Alpha will not give up on Bao’er. If Bao’er does not have the gene seed, she cannot go against Human Alpha. No matter what, please deliver the gene seed to Bao’er for her to live.”

“Do not worry,” Han Sen said with a look certainty. “I will take this gene seed and put it in her hands. Plus, I will not allow anyone to bring harm to Bao’er, no matter who that person is.”

The jade statue shook her head and said, “You are already strong, but you cannot beat Human Alpha. Only Bao’er can once she receives the gene seed. In this universe, no one can do combat with Human Alpha and succeed. This is Bao’er’s destiny. Therefore, you must survive. Give the gene seed to Bao’er. Until then, you must hold on.”

“In this universe, there are no absolutely invincible beings, right?” Han Sen asked. “I should be able to find a way to beat him. If I cannot do it alone, I can find other elites to help me. I will find a way.”

“Things are not that simple,” the jade statue said. “You do not understand Human Alpha, which is why you feel this way.” She then went silent. Not long after, she sighed and said, “If you really want to protect Bao’er, you have to bring her the gene seed. That is the best chance she has of surviving.”

Han Sen could see the God Chaos Party Leader was still refusing to divulge details on the grudge with Human Alpha

and knew there was something about all of this she could not reveal. Ergo, he decided to stop asking her questions about it.

“I saw Bao’er enter the 33 skies, but I am not sure which sky she entered,” Han Sen said after looking at the jade statue. That was the biggest problem he was currently facing. If he could not find Bao’er, then everything up until now was all for nothing.

“Bao’er is in the 33 skies? That is bad. The geno tablet has already returned to its origin. If my real body was there, I could find her. Now, I am just a leftover remnant of a soul. I can’t do anything about it. The worst thing about all this is you and big sky demon suggesting Qin Xiu might be the Human Alpha, and his power is best to its best potential shape. If he sees Bao’er now, he might be able to recognize her.”

“As far as I know, Qin Xiu did not have many talents when he was young.” Han Sen asked with curiosity, “Could he be Human Alpha reborn?”

Although reincarnation likely erased the memories a spirit possessed, people who were as strong as Human Alpha would carry with them a strong gene message even if they reincarnated. He could not have reincarnated into garbage that could not practice.

If it was not for Qin Wan’er giving her blood to Qin Xiu, Qin Xiu would not have even been able to practice. Could a person like that really be who Human Alpha reincarnated as?

The jade statue said, “This is normal. Me and Bao’er’s father did something to the soul. Even if he reincarnated, he would have been restricted. He would not be able to pass the last stage. With his power, getting past the restrictions is only a matter of time. Perhaps in this life, he has already broken past the restrictions and become something more. If he can do that, he might be able to complete the final step. The only thing that can fight him is me and Bao’er’s father, and our genetic child, Bao’er.”

The God Chaos Party Leader sounded remarkably chill, but Han Sen could tell she was very proud of Bao’er.

“There cannot be just two genetics. Bao’er used my blood to be born, so her genes should have a part of me inside her.” Han Sen only thought that. He did not dare say it aloud.

The jade statue did not look at Han Sen. It did not feel anything weird. She thought about it for a while. She then looked at Han Sen and said, “Right now, our only hope of finding Bao’er is you.”

“How can I even do that?” Han Sen quickly asked.

“Your body has some of Bao’er’s genes. You can use a special method to activate the gene message you have because of your connection with Bao’er. You will be able to feel where she is. By doing this, you might have a big problem. You will have a lot of burdens in your body. It will mess up your own gene message. It might even change your gene message.” The jade statue was not planning on hiding these issues.

“If there is no other way, then I guess I will have to do it,” Han Sen said. “Plus, even if I can feel Bao’er, I cannot even go past the 33 skies’ barriers. I will be unable to find her.”

“Let me handle that for you,” the jade statue said. Her eyebrows looked a bit dewy as she said, “This will take the last bit of my power. After that, I will be gone forever. Bao’er will only have you to depend on.”

“Don’t worry. I told you I won’t let any harm come to Bao’er because she is my daughter just as much as yours.” Han Sen then thought of something. He decided to ask, “Are you the fairy of the White Jade Jing?”

The jade statue smiled and said, “The White Jade Jing was what I was born with.”

Although Han Sen could guess the God Chaos Party Leader was from the geno universe, he was still shocked hearing her voice confirm it.

In those endless years, there had been a person who managed to break the main and reverse universes and almost broke the ruling of the God Spirits in the reverse universe. That was something no other person had done before.

Han Sen wished to ask something, but the jade statue's spirit light broke out of its body. It shot into Han Sen's forehead. It resulted in a voice playing into Han Sen's ears. "There is nothing more I can give you, but I do believe you will do all in your power to help Bao'er. Now, the only person I can put my faith in is you. Before you accomplish what you need to, you must be careful. Deliver the gene seed to Bao'er. If you see one black and one white geno prototypes combined, that person is the Human Alpha. If the geno prototype is not on his body, that means he has already managed to break the restrictions. You and Bao'er must be more careful than ever."

After that, the spirit light went into Han Sen's forehead. Han Sen felt as if there was some really clear power coming into his brain. His body was like an erupting volcano, and he was melting in its midst. All of his cells became steel juice.

"Two geno prototypes, one and one white, combined." Han Sen's brain kept thinking about the God Chaos Party Leader's final words. He also felt compelled to think about the Ultimate Egg. "Is Wu Wei Dao Alpha also Human Alpha? Did God Chaos Party Leader create the Ultimate Egg and leave it for him and his soul?"

Time did not permit Han Sen to think about all of that for too long. The God Chaos Party Leader's spirit power was like a firework in a barrel of fireworks. Han Sen's gene messages exploded, and a part of his gene messages was reinforced.

Chapter 3363 - Fighting Leader

Chapter 3363 Fighting Leader

When the explosive feeling was gone, Han Sen's body started to calm down. It was not as bad as God Chaos Party Leader had said. God Chaos Party Leader's final spirit power modified a part of his genes. It did not mess up his gene messages. After it was modified, Han Sen's sense powers, which always felt like there were there but not there, were stronger than ever. It enabled Han Sen to find where Bao'er was. That sense power only worked between Han Sen and Bao'er. His other senses did not become stronger. That sense power was more like a deepening connection between his genes.

"God Chaos Party Leader did not lie to me. I am able to feel Bao'er." Han Sen was thrilled by this. He also sensed that Bao'er could now feel him as well. He knew she was coming his way.

"God Chaos Party Leader said she would be able to help me sort out how to navigate through the 33 skies. I wonder if she has sorted that out for me yet." Han Sen ceased his hesitation. He bowed to the jade statue and returned to the rat hole.

He ignored big sky demon and the others. He returned via the way he came in. He reached the entrance where the Evil God Beard proved troublesome. This time, before Han Sen could even get close to the Evil God Beard, the Evil God Beard moved back. It was like it was meeting someone scary. It hurried away to avoid him.

Han Sen rushed out from the copper tablet and peered into Dust Sky's sky. He then flew up high. He headed into space. He wanted to break the Dust Sky barrier and reach the next sky.

Han Sen felt that Bao'er was someplace above him. Although he did not know which floor, he knew she was above him.

When Han Sen reached Dust Sky's barrier, he felt a lot of pressure. The rule powers of Dust Sky were attempting to suppress him.

He suddenly felt a weird, clear message surge through his body's cells. Dust Sky's rule powers combined and made Han Sen go through the barrier and reach the 11th sky.

The 11th sky was a flower world. It was full of flowers and vines. There were countless swarms of bees and butterflies soaring through the skies, harvesting nectar.

Han Sen had only just entered the 11th sky when he felt as if there was a weird power landing on him. Because he had the weird spirit power protecting him, the rule powers did not invade his body. With that spirit power mixing, it accepted him.

"The God Chaos Party's leader really is different. It was only a remnant of her soul that did this, yet it clearly demonstrates vast power." Han Sen could not help but compliment it.

In fact, Han Sen overestimated the God Chaos Party Leader's leftover spirit power. Aside from the fact that the God Chaos Party was very strong, the reason why this happened was due to another important reason. She used to be the geno tablet's master. She was the one that designed the 33 skies. No one could be more understanding of the ways that place worked than her. Although she was not the master of the geno tablet anymore, she could still use some of her power to enable Han Sen to have a free reign of travel in the 33 skies.

Han Sen did not stop. He kept going up to a higher place. He could tell that Bao'er was not in the 11th sky. She was somewhere higher, so that was where Han Sen was going to go.

Han Sen kept breaking through all the skies he could. The barriers of the 33 skies were unable to deny his passing. The spirit power's presence combined with the barriers each time.

It made the barriers become a part of Han Sen, letting him pass through easily each time.

Han Sen felt Bao'er's presence become stronger with each sky he scaled. Bao'er was happily flying toward him at the same time. There was only one sky left separating the two.

Han Sen broke through the barrier again, reaching the 15th sky. This time, he could feel Bao'er was nearby.

Of course, before Han Sen saw Bao'er, he had already heard Bao'er's voice in the distance. She indicated that she was on the way just as he was for her. "Dad! I cannot believe it. After all this time, it looks like I have finally found you."

When Han Sen saw Bao'er, she had already jumped to him. Beside her was a flying fish, and a small cat lying on her head. When Han Sen held her, he complained. "Did I not ask you to wait in the Feng's family castle? Why did you come to this place all alone? I should hit you."

After Han Sen said that, he lifted his hands and smacked Bao'er on the bum. He raised his hands high but smacked gently.

Bao'er blushed. "There was this old man saying you were in danger in this place. He told me to go and help you, but he was clearly lying. You are doing just fine here. How dare that old man curse you. The next time I see him, I am going to twist his ears off."

Han Sen was shocked. He looked at Bao'er as he asked her, "Old Liar? Do you mean Han Jinzhi?"

"Yes, it was that Old Liar," Bao'er said with a nod.

Han Sen's face changed. He thought, "What did Han Jinzhi mean? Why would he trick Bao'er into going to the 33 skies? Does he know Bao'er's true identity? Plus, who really is Han Jinzhi?"

Han Sen was still so curious about who Han Jinzhi was. Even now, he was not sure if Han Jinzhi was his real family.

Suddenly, Han Sen's heart jumped. He quickly clutched Bao'er and left the area.

Pang!

A beam of fire suddenly came down from the sky. It was like spring water, but the beam of fire was a pure beam of fire. It blew 30,000 feet into the sky and came to an end.

Han Sen held Bao'er. He looked in a certain direction. He saw something red with wings on its back. It looked like a tiger. Its tail was still burning with fire. It was a Break World beast. It was standing on a cliff, staring at Han Sen and Bao'er.

"How dare you enter my 15th sky. Do you have a death wish or something?" The Break World beast roared. It was a roar that shocked the sky. Its roar shocked the whole sky.

The whole 15th sky shook because of its roar. It was like a big earthquake. Fire geysers kept opening up on the ground. Each one sent 30,000-foot-high pillars of fire into the sky. It made the 15th sky look like purgatory.

Break World beast had a weird fire-like symbol on its forehead. It created a resonance in the 15th sky. The 15th sky's fire power kept going to the Break World beast, making the Break World beast's presence and atmosphere become scarier.

At the same time, the geno tablet's 15th sky text started to light up. It was like a fire that was burning. It was brighter than the text of any sky.

Fifteenth Sky Leader: Ultimate Tail Fire Beast

The main and the reverse universe creatures could see the geno tablet, but they had no idea what was going on.

The 15th sky's leader had only appeared a few days ago, but it was now lighting up again. That had never happened before.

Before, all the leaders of each sky would only have their names shine on the tablet when a sky was first claimed.

Now, the 15th sky's leader's name was flickering again. That had to mean it was something quite profound.

As the 15th sky and its leader's name flickered, everyone in the 33 skies, which looked like a headstone, were curious. Han Sen saw a ring shining on the geno tablet. If he calculated

correctly, he knew it was not too hard to take over the 15th sky.

Chapter 3364 - The Focus of Ten Thousand Races

Chapter 3364 The Focus of Ten Thousand Races

Boom! The geno tablet was shining. The tablet unleashed light in four directions. It revealed a purgatory-like scene that was ravaged by fire. A red beast was standing on a broken cliff in the sea of fire. It raised its head and roared with the volume of thunder. The scorch marks that represented him as the leader were on his forehead, and they were glowing.

The main and reverse universe creatures watching saw the scene, no matter how stupid they were, easily guessed that the big red beast was the leader of the 15th sky, Ultimate Tail Fire Beast. The scene the geno tablet depicted was the 15th sky and its burning red sky.

They did not understand why the burning red sky was exhibiting these changes. Even the geno tablet was showing the burning red sky. That was very rare.

They were quickly given the answers they sought.

That was because a few people were in the shadow of the geno tablet. A young man was holding a little girl, who was five or six years old. The little girl was holding a little red cat. There was also a flying fish flying around her with wings.

Not many people knew about the girl and the two pets, but the man's identity made the creatures of the main and reverse universe scream, "Han Sen! Why is he in the 15th sky?"

"Dollar is finally going to do something. Who said the geno universe has nobody? What is he doing in the 15th sky? Shouldn't he be trying to take down another sky and secure a leader seat?"

"That is what Dollar God does. You can be a leader, but he will wait until you become one and dethrone you."

“Holy sh*t! It looks like it is real. Dollar God is going to be so powerful.”

“Dollar God, you can chill out. Don’t scare off the reverse universe assholes.”

The people in the geno universe kept talking. As the strongest leader of the geno universe, most of the high races and low races supported Han Sen.

“That asshole! He always makes people worry.” In Space Garden, Han Yufei lifted her glasses and smiled.

Qin Xuan, Tang Zhenliu, and the others who saw Han Sen and Bao’er were fine felt a huge rush of relief overtake them. They could not, however, see Wang Yuhang. That worried them quite a bit.

Wang Yuhang had gone into the 33 skies to look for Han Sen. Now, Han Sen had appeared, but Wang Yuhang was missing.

In the universe of kingdoms, many people spoke about Han Sen. They especially did in the Qin Kingdom. Many people saw Han Sen up there on the geno tablet, and they all looked conflicted.

“That evil officer better die in the 33 skies so that he cannot come back and wreak havoc and harm on the Qin Kingdom again,” a loyal Qin Kingdom officer prayed as he gnashed his teeth in spite.

“San Mu went to the 33 skies. Is he trying to take the leader’s seat?” Qin Bai looked excited. He held a bowl of seeds and kept eating them as he watched.

King Qin’s face looked a whole lot more conflicted. He did not have much life left in him. With Han Sen not around, his body had become much worse. He was probably not going to live much longer.

He wanted to use Han Sen and Qin Bai’s relationship to allow Qin Bai to become king, but Han Sen did not like to be ordered around. He was a headstrong character driven by his own volitions and never on the whims of others. One could not trust him much.

“If Han Sen was the same as Teacher Jian, that would be great.” King Qin continued to miss his old teacher, Jian Bu Gu.

In the geno hall and all the god halls, many God Spirits focused on this fight. They knew more about this than ordinary people and creatures.

The geno tablet was on the same level as the geno hall. It could even replace the geno hall as a place that could be used to suppress the sky. Now, every leader in the 33 skies was considered a god figure. If there were any changes with the leader, it would have a big impact on the future.

Plus, this fight now involved Han Sen. They wanted to see how far Han Sen had gone, and how far he could still go.

God Hall Leader looked at Han Sen in the burning red sky with interest. He said to himself, “This guy has improved quite a bit. Can he walk out of this and carry on to face-off against Qin Xiu?”

Qin Xiu, who had just been mentioned by God Hall Leader, was watching the fight too. All the world’s new leaders were watching this fight.

Many leaders did not understand that even if they did assume the position of leader, there was a chance they would not remain as a leader for all of time. When Han Sen stood in front of the Ultimate Tail Fire Beast, the geno tablet exhibited a lot of movement. Everyone now realized that the leaders could be challenged and risked the prospect of losing their position.

“He does not have what it takes. That Ultimate Tail Fire Beast’s Break World rate has reached 95%. How dare Han Sen think he can challenge Ultimate Tail Fire Beast.” Some people knew Ultimate Tail Fire Beast had made some noise in his time there. He had scared entire systems.

“Even if he does have a Break World rate above 95%, a Break World rate is useless. He will still lose. Ultimate Tail Fire Beast is the leader of the burning sky. He is a fire Break World beast. He has the buffs of a red and fire-filled sky, yet Han Sen dares to challenge him. He must have a death wish.” A scary

creature from the Chu Kingdom made a sound that shocked all of the Chu Kingdom.

“Not bad. The pride of a sky leader is not easily challenged. I am afraid this kid will not even have a dead body left to bury.” Many Break World beasts of the universe of kingdoms were speaking.

Ever since the Wu Wei Dao Alpha created the Wu Wei Dao Palace, humans were able to take over the universe of kingdoms. The gene races had been suppressed for a very long time.

Now, that was on its head. The entire universe changed. Too many life souls were possessing the gene races, and that made the gene races jump higher on the food chain and evolve. They were starting to have a power that made them able to fight back against humans.

The fight between Ultimate Tail Fire Beast and Han Sen made the Break World beasts that came from gene races willing to speak for Ultimate Tail Fire Beast. They were willing to show their power and have it serve as an example to scare off humans.

There were some upset voices amidst the humans, but at this point, no one was willing to speak for Han Sen. Most people from the Qin Kingdom thought Han Sen was evil. Those from the other six kingdoms did not have a good impression of Han Sen either. They would not risk speaking positively about him.

Only the Feng family castle’s Feng Fei Fei sisters and the Zhao family sisters were worried about Han Sen’s welfare.

Jian Bu Gu was his usual self, tidying the garden Han Sen and Bao’er used to use. When he saw Han Sen appear on the video stream across the geno tablet, he stopped working and looked into the sky.

Ultimate Tail Fire Beast flapped its wings. It opened its mouth, but it did not spit out fire. The fire, which was like an endless sea, went into his mouth. It went right into its body.

It was just a beast with a body that possessed a tail that was on fire. Now, his entire body was on fire. When he sucked in the

sea of fire, the fire blazed stronger. It was like a beast of fire stepping off a cliff. The cliff was melting with its feet. It made lots of steel juice drip.

“It is no wonder he is a sky leader. With the red burning sky power buff, Ultimate Tail Fire Beast’s Break World rate has increased.” When someone saw this, they were shocked.

Chapter 3365 - Ice, Fire, Double Sky

Chapter 3365 Ice, Fire, Double Sky

Tail Fire Beast's body was on fire. Its eyes were burning like a vortex of lava. It looked at Han Sen with an overbearing aura. It then unleashed a geyser of fire.

The fire was very unique. Just as it left the Tail Fire Beast's mouth, it activated all the fire elements in the universe's universal cogwheels. The power of the fire subdued the rules of all the others. It created an absolute fire rule seal.

This was an absolute Break World power. It was the type of power only Break World creatures that had a Break World rate over 90% could use. It was very close to an ultimate aura.

As a sky full of fire descended, all the rules were replaced by fire rules. The fire scorched the entire world.

Han Sen did not plan on backing down. He used his Jadeskin to break the world. A mysterious ice-jade marking revealed itself. It came together to become an ice-jade ball that put Han Sen, Bao'er, and the two pets inside its protection.

"He has a Break World rate that is only 60%. This fight is going to lack excitement." The Break World beasts that watched Han Sen saw his Break World mark and acknowledged that he was not spawning an absolute bai sema. They were all coldly laughing at him.

It was just a layer of power. The Tail Fire Beast had a burning red sky power buff to fuel its strength, and it looked as if the fight was going to be over very soon.

Pang!

The fire was like a disaster coming down. It buried Han Sen and his ice-jade shield with endless streams of fire that seemed able to bully the world. The whole burning red sky became a purgatory of fire. Everything was melting.

It was such a scary scene that everyone was shaking. Tail Fire Beast was like a god beast that managed fire. It made people feel scared just seeing it.

If it wanted to, it seemed it could cast disasters on a whim and set the whole world on fire.

In the next second, everyone froze. Amidst that endless purgatory of fire, there was an icy light. A holy shadow emerged from the fire. When the shadows disappeared, one could see that the scorching fire was frozen. It was like an ice statue that looked like tentacles in the air.

“How is that even possible?” Many Break World beasts were shocked. They looked at Han Sen with a gaze of disbelief.

A man with a Break World rate of 60% was squaring off against a foe with a 90% Break World rate. Despite that, the former was using a weaker element and could repel the fire conjured by Tail Fire Beast. It was extremely difficult to believe.

Although the Break World rate was not real power, there was a difference between the combatants' levels. Furthermore, the elements were weaker. It was hard to believe something lower could defeat something higher.

Tail Fire Beast's pupils became small. It roared madly. The fire in the burning red sky started to explode. The fire coming to attack Han Sen raged even more.

Han Sen looked cold. He appeared clean and icy. It was not like he was a being from Earth. The ice-jade power fought the fire power. It separated two worlds.

There was only a wall of fire in front of Han Sen. It was a lava fire.

Behind him was a frozen path of ice and jade.

The two powers with different levels collided. No one could prove greater than the other, which made time freeze in place.

On a distant planet far away, there was a god temple wrought of metal. It was near a forest and a river. A woman was sitting

atop a rock on the banks of the river. Her white feet dangled in the water. She kicked and splashed it merrily.

A man with white hair was not too far from the river. He was cooking fish on the nice flames of a campfire.

The woman held her jaw and looked up. She saw Tail Fire Beast battling against Han Sen. She lifted her lips and said, “What a fool. It has been so long, and he has only practiced Cold Sutra to this level.”

The white-haired man smiled. “He is a man practicing Cold Sutra. It is merely lucky he has not been consumed. It is not easy for him to practice that.”

The woman was not happy. “No matter what body he has, if he took my Cold Sutra, he must do his best to master it.”

The white-haired man laughed and did not speak. He knew what the personality of this woman was like. It was not that she was not enjoying Han Sen’s performance. She just wanted Han Sen to be able to do better.

“What a fool. It is the Cold Sutra. What did he do with it? He cannot even put out a small fire. He is making a fool out of me.” The woman complained again. Even so, when she squinted her eyes, it looked as if there was a faint smile forming.

The white-haired man asked, “If you hate him that much, why do you not invite him here? Perhaps you can teach him the true Cold Sutra.”

The woman shook her head and sighed. “It does not matter anymore. The water is too polluted. It would be best if we do not touch it anymore.”

The white-haired man did not respond. After cooking the fish, he gave it to the woman.

The woman accepted the fish and had a bite. She resumed watching Han Sen in combat. As she continued to eat, she said, “The Cold Sutra he practices with is weird. It is different from my Cold Sutra. Even if he has taken a shortcut, I wonder what it will be when he practices it at its ultimate level.”

“The same geno arts turn out differently depending on who practices them,” the white-haired man said. “Plus, men and women are different. It is normal for this to be different.”

The woman looked at the white-haired man and asked, “So, if he and I practice to the max, whose Cold Sutra would end up stronger?”

“Of course, yours would be stronger.” The white-haired man did not hesitate to respond and looked sincere as he spoke.

The woman puffed from her mouth and rolled her eyes. “You answer me honestly now. Do not lie.”

The white-haired man laughed and said, “I am speaking the truth. If it was just a matter of cold power, I think yours would be better. Regarding interest, I think his modified Cold Sutra might prove more interesting.”

“What do you mean by interesting?” the woman asked. She looked at the man with confusion. She was not entirely sure what he meant.

“Unknown things are always interesting due to the infinite possibilities one can think up,” the white-haired man said. “No one can see what lies ahead to determine the outcome. Therefore, you are always made hopeful in seeing the unknown.” The white-haired man looked weird as he proceeded to say, “Like this.”

When the white-haired man spoke, the burning red sky’s power exhibited changes. Han Sen’s ice-jade power suddenly lessened. The ice-jade shield became smaller too.

The stalemate of balance between the two was broken. The crazy fire came down to cover Han Sen’s holy body.

The creatures watching were shocked. They thought Tail Fire Beast had taken the advantage and beat Han Sen.

The Break World beasts were so excited that they roared. The geno universe’s creatures looked terrible. If the geno universe’s strongest elites lost, they would not stand a chance.

“Are San Mu and Bao’er OK?” Qin Bai asked with worry.

Chapter 3366 - Killing Tail Fire Beast

Chapter 3366 Killing Tail Fire Beast

While everyone's emotions were in the realm of weirdness, something strange happened. A vortex appeared in the sea of fire. A lot of fire went into the vortex.

Everyone was quickly able to see Han Sen's holy body manifest inside the swirl. It was a bit different from what they previously believed.

Han Sen had not been melted by the flame power. Instead, he had become very strange. The outside of his body was covered with an ice-crystal shield, but the ice-crystal shield had turned into a weird, screw-shaped thing that looked like a sea conch hooking outside Han Sen's body.

The crazy fire went inside the sea conch shield. It followed the sea conch's shape like a screw going inside. It looked like many fire dragons were surrounding Han Sen's body and dancing strangely.

The fire power kept going in. It made the fire vortex in the shield go faster. The fire was restricted in the movement and controlled by the ice-jade power. Its mass was going to be suppressed. It created a weird vortex. It could not get close to Han Sen's body.

"Let's see just how much you can endure." After witnessing this scene, Tail Fire Beast did not stop. It coldly laughed and made the fire rage at Han Sen with even greater ferocity.

The Burning Red Sky lacked everything but fire. It was going to break Han Sen's sea conch shell shield.

The transparent sea conch shield was hit with more fire. The whole sea conch turned red like a sculpture made out of red crystal. The fire inside was red and burning. The flames

looked white and gold. It made the people spectating start to worry. They thought the shield might be melted by the fire.

Yet, Han Sen's face remained as still and stoic as ever. His situation appeared dangerous, but it was not as dangerous as others might have imagined.

He used the white sheep fairy's hollow structure to separate a few pipelines in the sea conch's shell. It looked like there was only one fire inside it. In fact, it was separated into many different paths of fire. The self-impact power was used to suppress it all during the process.

Of course, that was just the first step. Han Sen ultimately did not want to control the fire.

When the whole sea conch shell turned purple and white, Han Sen's eyes blazed with a cold light. He reached out his fingers. The sea conch shell rose up and became smaller in space. It turned into a marble-sized sea conch shell in Han Sen's hands.

There was a very strong sense of suppression in that mini sea conch fire. Han Sen looked at Tail Fire Beast and put the sea conch between his thumb and middle finger. He flicked it at Tail Fire Beast.

Tail Fire Beast felt the scary flame power inside the sea conch, but it was not afraid. It coldly laughed and asked, "Do you want to use this power to beat me? You must be far too naive to believe that is possible. Even if you put your flame power into it at its max, as long as it is fire power, it will obey me. No matter how strong it is, it will not hurt me. What you have done has only helped me. It is also enough to kill you."

After that, Tail Fire Beast shot out another scary fire. He was going to break the sea conch and release the undying suppression fire inside. He was going to use that fire to burn Han Sen.

"It is scary to be ignorant. What a dumb fool with just limbs and power." Han Sen coldly looked at Tail Fire Beast but did not do anything.

Pang!

The fire arrow struck the sea conch. The fire arrow's power worked with the fire inside from the outside. The sea conch suddenly cracked. The purple-white fire flowed out of it, burying everything around. Han Sen and Tail Fire Beast were drenched in the fire.

“Humans are so naïve,” a scary Break World beast said with a great look of disdain for the exhibit. “He wants to use suppressive fire to kill Tail Fire Beast. Does he not know the Burning Red Sky's leader Tail Fire Beast is a fire god? No fire can hurt him.”

Many powerful creatures thought Han Sen had used the wrong skill as well. Against the Burning Red Sky's leader, fire was useless.

Suppressing fire was not stable. It suddenly released a scary power, which quickly vanished.

When the purple and white fire was suppressed, everyone was able to see what was happening on the battleground.

Han Sen was still safe standing on the ground and holding Bao'er. There was a sea conch shield outside of his body. It guided the fire to spin inside it. It reduced half of the explosive impact.

While it was in the air, Tail Fire Beast was riddled with several holes. The lava-like blood of the beast was gushing out. Its eyes were rendered into smoky holes.

“How was that possible?” Many scary creatures looked on in disbelief.

Tang Zhenliu lost his voice as he laughed and said, “Ah, typical. It really does appear as if those dumb Break World beasts have a really low level of intelligence. Do they not know anything? Do they not understand what bullet theory is? The real deadly fire is not the energy of its explosion. It is the substances that are pushed by energy.”

Tail Fire Beast was bleeding lots of blood that looked like lava. It roared, wanting to stir up another incendiary storm. As it roared, its body collapsed. Blood came gushing out of every

orifice in its body. It was like countless amounts of volcanoes were all erupting at the same time.

Boom! Boom!

Tail Fire Beast's giant body fell. It fell into a hot lava sea and sank into it.

As many scary creatures were watching this in shock, a light flew out of the lava and came before Han Sen. It was a mysterious spell. It was the mark that had been on Tail Fire Beast's forehead moments before. It represented the Burning Red Sky's will. It was the sky leader's mark.

Now that it was appearing in front of Han Sen, everyone understood what was happening. Han Sen had replaced Tail Fire Beast to become a new owner of Burning Red Sky.

“Break World beast hunted: Ultimate Tail Fire Beast. Found Break World gene.”

An announcement sounded in Han Sen's brain.

Han Sen looked at the sky leader's mark. He raised his hand and let the mark appear in his palm. The mark blended into his skin.

When this was all done, the fires of Burning Red Sky went mad. They did not seek to hurt Han Sen though. It was like the sky and the ground were releasing fireworks in praise. It was as if they were celebrating the birth of a new fire leader.

The geno tablet's video stream ended there. There was a new ranking on the leader leaderboard. The names on the 15th sky were still glowing. However, Tail Fire Beast's name was no longer there.

Fifteenth Sky Leader: Han Sen

That line of words shone in the main and reverse universes. It drew the attention of many creatures. All the races in the geno universe were happy.

Finally, a creature from the geno universe had obtained the seat of a leader. It was also done by slaying another leader. The geno universe's creatures were all very happy about this.

“What a scary man. He only has a Break World rate of 60%, and he only used a simple skill to easily kill Tail Fire Beast.” Many Break World beasts felt conflicted about this.

Han Sen’s fight gave many weak Break World beasts see the hope of being weaker yet still being able to topple the strong. They also knew that they could not outright do it as Han Sen had.

Chapter 3367 - A Life of Chaos

Chapter 3367 A Life of Chaos

Han Sen dug up the Tail Fire Beast's broken body. Its body was riddled with wounds, but it was still crystal-like jade. The flesh was like red, burned steel. One was able to see how strong it was. After digging out the Break World gene, he gave the dead body to the small flying fish and Small Cat. Han Sen swallowed the Break World gene.

Tail Fire Beast was a Break World beast with a Break World rate of 95% or above. It increased Han Sen's Break World gene tally by eight, so the reward for the effort was not too shabby.

"Bao'er, this is for you." Han Sen carried Bao'er to a no man's land. He used his Burning Red Sky leader's power to hide the Burning Red Sky rules. He took out the gourd seed and passed it to Bao'er.

Bao'er's eyes opened wide as she looked at Han Sen and the gourd seed he was offering to her. She was confused and asked, "Dad, what is this? Why does this thing give me a familiar feeling?"

"I found it on a gourd vine. You came from a gourd, so maybe it is related to you." Han Sen did not tell Bao'er about the God Chaos Party's old leader.

Although the God Chaos Party Leader's soul was gone, telling Bao'er about all that would likely upset her. It was best for him not to say anything.

"Thank you, Dad." Bao'er happily accepted the gourd seed.

The gourd seed, which looked normal in Han Sen's hands, exhibited weird changes when it was in Bao'er's hands. It was like the seed came alive. It grew fast and quickly became a gourd vine. It surrounded Bao'er.

Han Sen did not interfere. He merely watched. If that gourd vine did anything explicitly negative to Bao'er, he would do all that he could to destroy it.

As Bao'er subjected herself to the gourd's treatment, she looked very happy. The gourd vine surrounding her kept growing. It was like a living thing that could grow on its own and become a set of vine-wreathed armor cladding Bao'er's body.

When the vine armor was composed, the gourd vine started to die. The leaves looked like dust as they fell and scattered. The green vines looked dry. They changed from yellow to brown and from brown to grey and black.

As the vine armor kept changing, it became a grey vine armor. It perfectly wrapped up Bao'er's small body. It looked very delicate. It was like it was tailor-made.

Bao'er tried to move with it. The vine armor did not affect her movement. It was very light.

"This vine armor is interesting. I feel as if I can hear it."
Bao'er waved her hand, and the vine armor swam around it. It became a vine hammer.

Bao'er kept morphing. The vine armor kept changing into whatever she wished it to be. It turned into a knife, spear, sword, or whip. It could easily become anything like that. It was also able to create a gatling gun. It made Han Sen freeze.

"Bao'er, quit playing around," Han Sen said. "Let's see if this thing actually works."

He could not sense a special power in the vine armor. All he could feel was a presence that was quite similar to the black-crystal armor. It was, however, a bit different. It was unknown what sort of power resided inside it.

This was something the God Chaos Party Leader had left behind for her daughter. It was likely something quite special, so Han Sen could not wait to see the true power of the vine armor.

Bao'er paused and thought for a moment. She then turned the vine armor into a big vine hammer. She smacked a rock next

to her.

Pang!

The vine hammer smacked the big rock. It made a huge sound. Han Sen's eyes opened wide.

He did not open his eyes wide because of the vine hammer's power. The rock was not broken. It bounced the hammer back. Bao'er fell onto her head. She dropped her butt on the ground, and her little head rolled around. She looked dizzy.

"Holy sh*t! The God Chaos Party must have tricked us. Why would she leave something that lame behind for her daughter?" Han Sen wanted to laugh.

Han Sen knew something had to be amiss. God Chaos Party Leader would not actually leave something totally useless for her daughter.

Bao'er shook her head. She stood up and looked a little bit mad. She lifted the hammer and used even more strength to break the stone in front of her.

There was a pang sound. Again, the stone was not affected. The vine hammer flew out of Bao'er's hands. It hit the ground, bounced a few times, and stopped moving.

Han Sen and Bao'er were frozen. This was the first time they had ever seen such a useless weapon.

With Bao'er wielding it as a weapon, even an ordinary steel sword would make the rock be hewn in two. But the vine hammer did not even leave a mark on it.

Bao'er could not help but summon the vine hammer back. She turned it into a knife, sword, spear, and trident. She tested all its forms out, but the results were always the same. The vine, which once looked really powerful, was unable to damage a stone.

"What is going on with this thing?" Han Sen knew it might be that Bao'er had not yet found the proper way to use it, so he had Bao'er put it away for further research at another time.

Bao'er madly tossed the vine on the ground, but the vines surrounded her again. It became a set of vine armor that

wrapped up Bao'er's body.

"Bao'er, you go back. Without my permission, do not come to the 33 skies again." Han Sen picked up Bao'er, Small Cat, and the small flying fish, and readied himself to send them out of the 33 skies.

He was the leader of Burning Red Sky. He could take people out of Burning Red Sky whenever he wanted to, which meant he could also leave.

Before Han Sen left, a scary presence suddenly appeared in Burning Red Sky. The suppression was like hell. It was like a sea. It covered all of Burning Red Sky.

Han Sen's face changed. He could not see who this person was, but this was a scary suppression. He had not seen this very often. This power indicated that whoever had it was not someone ordinary.

When Han Sen saw who had arrived, his face changed. One could have said that his face looked very glum.

A gold light was coming down from the sky. A blonde lady wearing white, royal clothing appeared. She was like an angel, descending on the land. She was like a holy goddess floating down from the godly realms.

Han Sen recognized her. She was the blonde Wan'er, but he had turned Wan'er into the black hair variant. He did not know why she was blonde again.

Seeing blonde Wan'er and her cold eyes, Han Sen knew he was in trouble.

"Qin Xiu, that asshole. He turned Wan'er into a cold, killing machine again. Does he not know Wan'er is the happiest when she has black hair?" Han Sen knew Qin Xiu had done something to make Wan'er blonde again. He was very annoyed.

At the same time, Han Sen no longer felt safe. "Mister White said I will face bad luck in the 33 skies. Does that disaster have something to do with Wan'er showing up?"

Chapter 3368 - Fighting Wan'er

Chapter 3368 Fighting Wan'er

The Blonde Wan'er did not display the slightest flicker of emotion. It was like she was incapable of rendering them. Her eyes were very cold. It was as if she saw nothing. When she looked at Han Sen, it was as if her focus wasn't even on him.

“Wan'er.” Han Sen gently called out her name, but he could see Wan'er's emotionless face show no difference. He knew blonde Wan'er didn't like him as the black-haired Wan'er did.

Wan'er's body was wreathed with gold fire. Her blonde hair was straight. She went from an angel goddess to a scary, demon woman.

Han Sen was shocked. This time, the blonde Wan'er looked a bit different from how she did before. The power she wielded was still the reverse Super God Spirit body that had not managed to break the world. Within her reverse Super God Spirit body, Han Sen sensed a familiar power—a power that was highly similar to the black crystal armor.

Wan'er peered at Han Sen. She then raised her arms like she was wielding a blade of judgment. She immediately slashed toward Han Sen.

A gold flame came out from her arms like a blade. When it slashed, it was like a gold punishment. It suddenly broke all the rules and landed on Han Sen's head.

Han Sen drew his Inch Grey Sword and used his xenogeneic battle body. The Inch Grey Sword's blade struck Wan'er's gold light. It created a scary sonic boom.

Han Sen clutched his Inch Grey Sword tightly, but he was driven back so that his feet cleaved a trench in the earth a hundred miles long.

His face changed. “Wan’er! What did Qin Xiu do to you?” He could tell that the strike Wan’er had just unleashed was not merely the reverse Super God Spirit body’s power. It had a black crystal armor power. With the buffing of the black crystal armor power, Wan’er’s reverse Super God Spirit body had not managed to break the world, but she had a battle power that was far scarier than any Break World creature.

Even if Tail Fire Beast was alive, it would not have been able to withstand this power.

Wan’er did not speak. She teleported in front of Han Sen like a killing machine and slashed toward him.

Han Sen’s body exploded with xenogeneic battle body power. The Inch Grey Sword was glowing. He tried his hardest to fight Wan’er, but it almost seemed certain that he was going to lose.

Wan’er was using her power to fight. This sort of fighting was something that exceeded what Han Sen’s body could realistically compete with. No one would have been able to gain an advantage.

Their fight came to a moment in which their brains no longer had to think. Sword lights and gold lights kept crossing each other.

Even though they were using the same skills, Han Sen’s strength was no greater than Wan’er’s. He was at an obvious disadvantage.

However, Han Sen’s skills were better than Wan’er’s. Despite not being able to win, he used all of his skill to prevent actually losing. He could keep things going, but Han Sen clearly felt that Wan’er’s power in the fight was only becoming stronger as time went by. It was like her entire body was showering in the holy, gold light. Every inch of her godly body was releasing godly light. Every time their attacks connected, it was like the volume of her body’s glow became brighter.

“What did Qin Xiu do to her? Why does her body wield the black crystal armor’s power?” Han Sen strongly asked. He

knew the black crystal armor was something truly amazing, but he did not know how to commandeer the black crystal armor and take authorship of it.

When the black crystal armor belonged to Han Sen, the only way he could engage xenogeneic mode was through its aid. There was one thing weird about that. The black crystal armor's power seemed to work for xenogeneic creatures and gene races, but it never really worked much on humans.

Even if Han Sen swallowed it, its power did not help him evolve. Its only benefit was helping Han Sen practice the Story of Genes, and that was it.

“If the black crystal armor was the one that the God Chaos Party Leader mentioned, then why can Qin Xiu use the black crystal armor? Is he really the Human Alpha the God Chaos Party Leader mentioned?” Han Sen did not quite understand.

Dong!

Han Sen blocked Wan'er's next hand slash. He fell back in the air, holding the Inch Grey Sword as it quivered in response. The impact of that last hit had been far too fierce. In the few minutes their fight had lasted, Wan'er's power seemed to be getting stronger. Her strength was still accelerating.

“Bao'er, wait for me over there!” Han Sen let Bao'er go. He had to use all of his power to engage in this battle. If he did not, the prediction of a disaster befalling him might come true.

Bao'er was tossed to the side by Han Sen. The small flying fish and Small Cat went with her. Bao'er rode the big version of the small flying fish, holding Small Cat as she observed.

Both of Han Sen's hands clutched the handle of the Inch Grey Sword. His eyes looked as if they were spreading. Under his eyes, the whole world was now a composition of various substances. He used his sword like a knife and used Under the Sky Knife skills.

Everything was a chess piece with Under the Sky.

Han Sen gave up his reaction to the fight. His brain started spinning like crazy. Swords and humans, humans and the ground, the ground and the sky, were all becoming one. The

person was in the game using themselves as a base to affect the entire situation.

Han Sen's knife skills looked messed up. After all, Han Sen's knife did not seem to go for Wan'er's weak spots. The many traces and movements he made looked weird.

A commoner would have thought that Han Sen was just messing around.

This knife skill was in the 33 skies. Qin Xiu was watching and said, "Interesting knife skills, but this knife skill can only block once. He cannot defeat Wan'er. Our grudge is something best resolved through Wan'er's participation."

While he was talking, Qin Xiu's eyes followed Wan'er's left hand. She was wearing a black crystal ring on her left pinkie. It was releasing some mysterious light.

Han Sen's hand had the Inch Grey Sword mid-swing. It was unknown how many times he had slashed at this point. He suddenly fell back and departed the battleground with his sword slashing forward like mad.

Boom!

Burning Red Sky's fires exploded. Countless flames started to ravage. It became many different fire knives that were crazily going toward Wan'er.

Wan'er's eyes froze. Her gold light exploded. All of the fire knives became gold light air.

But there were too many fire knives. The sky and the earth became a river of fire that kept going for Wan'er without reprieve. The fire knives that were destroyed quickly returned to endlessly assault Wan'er.

Han Sen's Under the Sky knife skills reached the max. The permission to be Burning Red Sky's leader reached the max. An infinite fire knife river madly attacked. With as much obscene power as she had, even Wan'er was getting grounded amidst the river of knives. The gold light dimmed.

Upon seeing Wan'er's gold light start to dim, the fire knife river became crazier. Han Sen's face did not get better. On this

day, he was feeling very restless. He just did not know where this sense of restlessness came from.

Katcha!

A fire knife air broke the gold light that carried Wan'er. It slashed through Wan'er's shoulder.

Chapter 3369 - Black Crystal Rain

Chapter 3369 Black Crystal Rain

Blood was everywhere. Wan'er's shiny god body had a small blood mark.

Suddenly, fire knife airs were coming down to cover the sky and ground to break the gold light that was protecting Wan'er's body. Many knife airs cut her clothes to impart many small marks on her body.

Although the wounds were not that deep, the fire knife airs were countless in their numbers. More knife airs came raining down, making Wan'er suffer many big hits. She looked more and more wounded as time went by. There was blood on her snow-white, royal-like clothing. The blood looked like flowers.

Seeing Wan'er's Super God Spirit body be ripped, Han Sen started to feel a bit unsettled. Without really thinking about it, he found himself clutching the Inch Grey Sword tighter. He stared at Wan'er, hoping to see something.

Before Han Sen could see anything, Wan'er's body looked as if it had just been vaporized. The fire knife airs went through her body. Wan'er's shadow went through the sea of fire to appear in front of Han Sen. All her wounds were healed, and her clothes were fine. It was as if she had not been harmed at all.

A hand like a knife came slicing down. Wan'er's shadow had become solid again, but Han Sen was prepared. The Inch Grey Sword was swung. It slashed down and collided with Wan'er's hand.

Dong!

The Inch Grey Sword and Wan'er's hand crashed into each other. The indestructible Inch Grey Sword was unable to cut

Wan'er's skinny jade hand that wielded a gold light. Upon their collision, the two of their hits made a golden jade sound.

Han Sen felt as if there was some unstoppable power coming at him very quickly. It made his body fall back into space. His body broke through a lot of blockages and created some kind of air explosion. The force of air exploded all of his clothes, revealing his muscular body.

“That power was Super God Spirit body power.” Han Sen's eyes looked as if they were on fire. He looked at Wan'er as she adopted a shadow that did not look at all different from Han Sen's own Super God Spirit body. It was not the skill that was the reverse Super God Spirit body.

“Wan'er has not been able to break the world, so how can she use the Super God Spirit body power?” Han Sen did not understand.

Wan'er did not give him time to think. She was already slashing toward Han Sen again. He waved his sword to fight back. Wan'er's body became a shadow again. She got close to Han Sen and became solid again. She slashed toward his neck again.

Han Sen seemed to have prepared for this. He entered his own Super God Spirit mode, which made his body become a light shadow that could evade Wan'er's slash.

Blood spilled like crazy. Han Sen's neck was delivered a bloody mark. His Super God Spirit body did not dodge Wan'er's hand slash.

Luckily, Han Sen was just trying this. He was able to dodge the brunt of the attack. She was unable to hit anywhere important. Otherwise, if that slash had been able to unleash its full capacity on him, Han Sen's head would have definitely been lopped off.

“This is wrong... This is so wrong... Why can Wan'er switch between Super God Spirit mode and the reverse Super God Spirit mode on a whim if she has been unable to break the world?” Han Sen moved quickly. He kept evading Wan'er's attacks while thinking.

Wan'er, who was able to switch between the two powers freely, had become stronger. On top of that, two of her powers were strong enough to resist Han Sen's own Super God Spirit mode. Han Sen's situation had definitely taken a turn for the worse.

Seeing Wan'er slash again, Han Sen had nowhere to fall back to. There was a subtle glint of coldness under Han Sen's eyelids. The presence of his body changed. There was a very primal, scary power coming out of his body. It generated a sword light on the Inch Grey Sword. It carried a destructive power that was unleashed in Wan'er's direction.

The reverse version of The Story of Genes power was the scariest type of destructive power there was. With the indestructible Inch Grey Sword and Han Sen's Super Spank skill, this was going to be the greatest and most powerful attack Han Sen had ever cast.

Katcha!

The Inch Grey Sword struck Wan'er's hand like a saw striking metal. Sparks erupted everywhere, scattering light all around. If one looked closer, one would notice where the Inch Grey Sword was. It was not actually Wan'er's hand. Han Sen had aimed at the black crystal ring she was wearing.

Han Sen had been watching Wan'er quite a bit. He sensed something was wrong with her. In the end, he decided to lock onto that ring. Although the ring had never revealed its presence, Han Sen knew for sure there had to be something wrong with it.

Eventually, the black crystal ring was broken by the sword power unleashed via Han Sen's Inch Grey Sword. It fell off of Qin Wan'er's finger. It was split in two.

When the black crystal ring shattered and broke, Qin Wan'er looked shocked. She stood where she was in shock. The gold light around her started to go dim. Her blonde hair started to look black.

"Was it discovered so soon? Oh, well. That is fine. He is someone Wan'er is close to. Maybe he knows that already."

Qin Xiu spoke to himself, but his eyes did not shift. It was like he had already expected Han Sen to break the black crystal ring.

“Mister, should we open the portal and take Miss Wan’er back?” Sky King came before Qin Xiu and bowed.

After Wan’er entered Burning Red Sky, she did not trigger the sky-theft fight sequence. Sky King used his 33 skies spirit body and power to send Wan’er to Burning Red Sky.

Aside from Qin Xiu and Sky King, only the people in Burning Red Sky could witness the events unfolding in Burning Red Sky.

“No,” Qin Xiu coldly said. He was still staring at the spirit mirror Sky King had opened. He peered into Burning Red Sky.

Han Sen watched the blonde Wan’er turn back into the black-haired Wan’er. He was feeling happy. Suddenly, the black crystal ring, which had been broken, arose. It did so with a cloud of black smoke. It became a black smoke that drifted toward Wan’er.

“Run!” Han Sen’s eyes and hands were swift. He palmed the black smoke. The hollow structure of the ice-jade field blocked the black smoke’s approach.

Pang!

In the next second, the black smoke broke the ice-jade shield. It went in front of Wan’er and drilled into her mouth.

Han Sen’s looked glum, but it did not seem as if there was anything he could do to stop it. He stopped hesitating and slashed toward Wan’er’s neck. He wanted to stop this entire thing before the black smoke reached her belly.

Wan’er was frozen. Her body strangely fell back. Her movements were very weird. Her body did not move. She went backward like a ghost.

As she slid, Han Sen missed with his Inch Grey Sword. When Han Sen looked at Wan’er’s face, he noticed her eyes were entirely black. She looked scarier than any ghost possibly

could. She looked far scarier than the eye color she had before when she was blonde.

Han Sen gripped the Inch Grey Sword. He wanted to swing the sword and attack, but he saw Wan'er sprout two god lights from her back. It tore the clothes on her back like a flying butterfly.

Those two gold and silver god lights were like two wings spreading behind Wan'er's body. They created a scary spirit light.

“Super God Spirit body and reverse Super God Spirit body exist in the same body, but she has not been able to break the world. Yet, there is no conflict. How is something like this even possible?” Han Sen looked at Wan'er's sky-shocking sky light wings. His eyes narrowed.

Chapter 3370 - Two Break World Methods

Chapter 3370 Two Break World Methods

Wan'er was adorned with shocking sky light wings. Because of those light wings, one part of her body was shining with a gold aura whereas the other half of her body was white like ice. Her eyes, which had been overtaken by black pupils, were now staring at Han Sen. They looked weirdly ghost-like.

“Is Qin Xiu mad? What did he do to Wan'er?” Han Sen frowned. Based on the way Qin Xiu supposedly loved Wan'er, the man should not have done anything that would negatively impact Wan'er.

What was happening to Wan'er now was far too weird. He could not think of a reason as to why Qin Xiu would turn Wan'er into something like this.

Han Sen did not know that since he had turned Wan'er into the black-haired mode, Wan'er had been missing Han Sen a lot. She consistently spoke highly about Han Sen in his absence.

Qin Xiu did not say anything about it to her. He remained very gentle toward Wan'er, but he still used some intense methods to make her revert to her blonde mode.

Qin Xiu was going to finish Han Sen off so that he could be the sole recipient of Wan'er's love. He was unable to accept her holding someone else more important than him in their heart.

Wan'er was now floating in the air. The back of her wings were shaking. She put her hands together. She looked like a praying angel.

Wan'er's face had no depiction of faith or liveliness. She stared at Han Sen and looked at him in an extremely cold way. When she put her hands together, a strange sort of light

manifested. It did not belong to her Super God Spirit body or her reverse Super God Spirit body.

“Is that a Break World power? That does not seem right.” Han Sen looked at Wan’er’s hands and felt a weird power moving.

After his Super God Spirit body managed to break the world, it had become a pure Super Spirit God body that could not break anything in the world. He would, however, not receive damage from anything in the world.

The power in Wan’er’s hands was not a spirit power. Even so, it still had elements of the Super God Spirit body’s power and elements of the reverse Super God Spirit body’s power.

“Does a Super God Spirit body have another way of breaking the world?” Han Sen looked at Wan’er’s hands with intrigue. Her hands, he noted, were strongly glowing.

This power was almost transparent, but it was not a spirit power. Upon looking at Wan’er’s hands, he saw that there was a transparent sort of power rising.

After her hands adopted this sort of transparent power, they turned crystal-clear. When the transparent power started to spread, her entire body, including the light wings behind her, took on the form of transparent crystals.

Wan’er now looked like a transparent crystal statue. It was only her eyes that were different. They had remained black.

If one did not look closer, one would have thought she was just a pair of strange black eyes floating in the air. It was only after looking closer that would one see her body was transparent.

“Does the Super God Spirit body have another way of breaking the world?” Han Sen was incredibly shocked by what he was witnessing. Wan’er was breaking the world, and she was breaking the world in a completely different way. The two of them had both used a Super God Spirit body to break the world, yet two different Super God Spirit powers were created.

Han Sen did not know if his Super God Spirit body’s Break World power was correct or if it was hers. Either way, Wan’er was releasing a scary presence that put Han Sen on high alert.

When Wan'er parted her hands, Han Sen felt a flare of goosebumps overwhelm his body. He quickly sensed that something bad was going to happen. He did not hesitate. He immediately engaged his Super God Spirit body's Break World mode. He put on his Break World body.

In the next moment, Han Sen saw Wan'er's hand on his chest. She was so fast that he had been unable to dodge her move.

Han Sen was watching that nearly transparent, weird hand thrust through his chest. It went right through his body.

When Wan'er pulled back her hand, Han Sen noticed a hole had been created in his spirit body. He had been severely damaged.

"Her Break World power can even deal harm to my pure spirit body." Han Sen quickly moved his body. While he was moving, the damaged spirit body reverted to normal.

Wan'er looked at Han Sen weirdly. In the next moment, her strange body moved again.

This time, Han Sen was prepared. He peered at her body with an intense gaze, hoping to be able to predict her next attack.

Even so, when Wan'er raised her hand, it once again fired through Han Sen's body.

Han Sen now knew that he couldn't avoid Wan'er's attacks. He ignored his damaged spirit body, gathered up all of his power, and tried to throw a punch at Wan'er's strange body.

Han Sen felt his fist thrust into what felt like liquid. There was so much resistance that it was like he was punching a rock. When his fist went inside Wan'er's body, he felt that her body was very soft. It was even boneless. It was like he had shoved his fist into water.

Boom!

Han Sen wanted to pull his fist back out and try to attack other parts of Wan'er's body, but he suddenly felt as if he had been electrified. His spirit body was numb and paralyzed. He then felt a force of suction grip him by the fist. He could not draw his fist out of Wan'er's body.

The strangest part about all of this was that Wan'er's seemed to be in the same condition as Han Sen. Her body was shaking as if she was being electrified. Her hand, which had been forced through Han Sen's chest, could not be withdrawn.

As Qin Xiu watched this scene, his expression became very strange. He asked aloud, "What is happening here? Han Sen's Break World power and Wan'er's Break World power has created a weird rhythm."

Not even Qin Xiu knew what was going on. He had taken the black crystal ring from the black crystal armor. He used the black crystal ring's gene prototype's power to make Wan'er break the world.

After Wan'er managed to break the world, she was exceptionally strong. Not even Qin Xiu would have dared underestimate what she was now capable of. He thought Wan'er could defeat Han Sen easily without any trouble.

Who would have expected that Han Sen's Break World power would create a rhythm alongside Wan'er's Break World power and that this was also going to affect Wan'er? She was just like Han Sen. She had been robbed of her ability to fight.

"Sky King, open the path to Burning Red Sky." Qin Xiu did not want Wan'er to experience any danger. He gave up on the idea of letting Wan'er deal with Han Sen. He was going to go to Burning Red Sky to deal with Han Sen himself.

Before Sky King was able to answer, something weird started happening in Burning Red Sky. Han Sen and Wan'er's bodies were combining.

They were both in front of each other, but their bodies drew closer until they started merging. Face to face like Siamese twins, their bodies kept merging.

Chapter 3371 - Fighting Qin Xiu

Chapter 3371 Fighting Qin Xiu

Before Qin Xiu was able to go to Burning Red Sky, Han Sen and Wan'er's bodies had completely combined to become a new person. The process of their two bodies merging seemed to be painful. They raised their heads and roared as it happened. Their bodies released scary powers that suddenly ripped space. They themselves went into space and disappeared.

"Hm, where did they go?" Qin Xiu looked at Sky King with an unhappy gaze. He was more than glum.

Sky King's heart jumped. The spirit mirror began to display strange changes. They were no longer in Burning Red Sky. They were actually in another sky.

He finally saw Han Sen, who had just combined with the woman. His body broke space and started to soar through many skies. He was racing through the 33 skies.

The barriers that separated the 33 skies no longer seemed to exist. They were unable to stop the penetration of that scary body.

Within a moment, Han Sen and Wan'er's combined body came before the geno tablet of the 33 skies. He used his body to pass the 33rd sky. Even the leader in the 33rd sky could not do something like that.

Qin Xiu was in front of the geno tablet. He looked at the transparent body that had been breaking through space to get there. He was trying to find out which of the two souls belonged to Wan'er.

"Qin Xiu." A transparent body came before Qin Xiu. It appeared and quickly disappeared. It was similar to a

flickering light. It was like it was going to be extinguished yet remain gone forever.

“Wan’er, please speak to me! It pains me to see you endure all this!” Qin Xiu looked at the body and asked, “Wan’er? Oh, Wan’er? Are you still there?”

“I... I am...” The transparent body seemed to be wrestling with pain. It held its hair and roared. It was going crazy. It threw its fist into the sky.

A transparent power exploded in the air. It turned into an invisible shockwave, and it was spreading everywhere. It was destroying everything, including the life souls.

Sky King was the first to be affected by the power. With his nearly 100% Break World rate, not even he was able to withstand that power. His body was ripped to pieces. He was going to vanish alongside his soul.

Boom!

Qin Xiu stepped away. The black crystal armor swiftly clad him as he appeared before Sky King. A hand reached out. It was like an invisible wall was coming out of his hands to block the shockwave.

Han Sen’s will started to control the combined body. He saw Qin Xiu and did not hesitate. He threw a punch forward.

An invisible power teleported in front of Qin Xiu. The fist struck Qin Xiu’s black crystal armor, making his body slide away.

Qin Xiu’s face changed. Ever since he had successfully controlled the black crystal armor, he had never been able to feel what it was like for a damaging power to touch him. The strength of Han Sen and Wan’er combined surprised him.

Before Qin Xiu was able to do anything, Han Sen waved his hand and attacked. He felt as if his entire body was brimming with explosive power. It was like one punch was enough to break the sky and the earth.

Qin Xiu froze. He moved his hand and blocked Han Sen’s own.

Han Sen's body was like a killing machine. He looked at Qin Xiu and used a crazy storm-style attack. Almost every part of his body could do incredible damage, including his finger, hand, fist, elbow, and knees.

Any one of those attacks was able to destroy an average God Spirit elite, but these attacks were still able to be blocked by Qin Xiu's hands. His hands were like a wall that was unable to be broken. No matter how strong Han Sen's attacks were, they were insufficient in making him fall back.

Qin Xiu, however, could only defend and not attack. Even so, it gave him the chance to watch Han Sen. Because his body was not entirely Han Sen since Wan'er was still somewhere inside, Qin Xiu did not want to attack.

Han Sen, on the other hand, did not care. He felt his body power was exploding. He was like a volcano that could erupt at any second. If he did not release the power he had now, he felt as if he was going to blow up.

Plus, he was starting to feel as if there was a power encouraging him. It made him really want to break the black crystal armor. It was like a moth drawn to a fire.

Qin Xiu kept blocking Han Sen's attacks and coldly said, "Han Sen, leave Wan'er's body alone, and I will permit you to live."

Han Sen did not say anything in response. He felt as if the power that came from his body was enough to melt his own body. He had to keep going. He had to keep fighting so that he could release the power and make his body feel better.

Pang!

He landed another punch on Qin Xiu's hand. This time, the power sent Qin Xiu back half a step. The black crystal armor developed a swirl on it.

Qin Xiu frowned. The power of Han Sen and Wan'er combined was already greater than he expected it to be.

When Han Sen attacked again, Qin Xiu moved. He evaded Han Sen's fist and appeared behind him. He grabbed Han Sen by the neck with his arms. He used a scary power to immobilize Han Sen's body. His foe was unable to move.

Qin Xiu was behind Han Sen, coldly talking to him. “I demand that you leave Wan’er’s body now! This is the last chance I am willing to give you. Otherwise, I will end your life.”

“Really?” Han Sen’s body flashed away. He vanished from the area, which resulted in Qin Xiu’s power being thrown wide.

When Han Sen’s body appeared again, he was above Qin Xiu’s head. His legs were like a battleax striking down.

Qin Xiu raised his hands to block Han Sen’s strike. A scary power created a swirl in space. The universal cogwheels were broken by the destruction.

Han Sen’s body kept flickering. When he vanished, Qin Xiu’s power could no longer lock onto him. The two of them fought like mad. The 33 skies kept shaking.

Aside from the geno tablet, there were no substances that could withstand their attacks.

Han Sen knew Qin Xiu’s power was scary, but he did not expect him to be that terrifying. He and Wan’er had combined. The power that exploded was greater than what he had. Qin Xiu still seemed fine dealing with it though.

Han Sen even found himself thinking that if it was not for Qin Xiu’s fear concerning Wan’er’s welfare, his situation would have been much worse.

In fact, Han Sen did not know Qin Xiu was actually feeling more shocked than he was.

Qin Xiu was strong, but the reason he was so strong was because of the black crystal armor.

The combined body of Han Sen and Wan’er was just pure body power, and it was now fighting him. Qin Xiu understood that when he was at his strongest, he could not be like that.

“This kind of body power is able to make the first step by using the body.” Qin Xiu’s eyes looked cold.

If that power belonged to Wan’er, Qin Xiu was willing to give up. He would have done anything to help Qin Wan’er.

Now, half of the power belonged to Han Sen, who had asserted control of the body. When Qin Xiu thought of that, his eyes turned even colder.

Chapter 3372 - Geno Prototype Armor

Chapter 3372 Geno Prototype Armor

Qin Xiu's body was like a ghost. Han Sen's attacks were like thunder. They created a storm all around. Even so, the rage was unable to move Qin Xiu. Since he was wrapped up by the black armor, it was like he was walking around extinguishing Han Sen's attacks and rendering them absolutely futile.

Although Han Sen moved his weird body to the max, he was unable to achieve breakthrough success. He was still unable to deal damage to Qin Xiu.

Qin Xiu's eyes looked frozen. The black crystal armor became smaller. His hands were thrust into the sky. The black crystal armor that wrapped up his fist started to produce a black halo.

Pang!

Han Sen emerged from the nothingness. He was punched in the chest. That punch made Han Sen stumble back, but he was not injured by it.

Beneath the force of that punch, the black crystal armor that clad Qin Xiu's fist actually cracked. It was like it had adopted a new life. It was becoming many black crystal shards. They locked onto Han Sen with the intent to pepper him with holes. Suddenly, Han Sen's body was wrapped up by black crystal pieces.

Han Sen wanted to rush out and escape the black crystal armor's binding technique. Despite being a shadow, his body was unable to escape the black crystal armor's trap.

Qin Xiu looked at the prison armor and spoke to Han Sen. "It is pointless. This geno armor was created by a geno prototype. The gene messages of the entire world are in here. The power of the entire world resides within it. In this world, there exists no type of power that can prove a threat to it."

Han Sen did not believe what he was being told. He kept using his powers to try and escape. Despite the strength he exerted, the black crystal armor was unaffected. The power that was able to destroy the sky and the earth was just a wave upon a sea for the black crystal armor.

It was the same black crystal armor, but Han Sen did not feel the black crystal armor was the same one he used to own.

“Han Sen. Oh, Han Sen. Ever a pest, aren’t you? But aren’t I ever-gracious?” Qin Xiu coldly said, “I am going to make you that offer one more time, and I recommend that you take it. It is far greater than you deserve. Why don’t you remove yourself from your weird connection with Wan’er and let her body be free? Do that, and I can allow you to live.”

“You think you know me, but I can assure you that you don’t. I have never accepted a life that is given through the mercy of others. I never have, and I never will.” Han Sen’s power kept exploding. His power was becoming stronger. The black crystal armor that wrapped him up became bigger, but it never fell away from him.

Qin Xiu coldly said, “I have already told you that the geno prototype is the origin of the world. The power that exists in this world, no matter how much your power changes, comes from this. You cannot overcome this power. There are only two powers that can affect it. One power enables a reboot of the universe, which is something only a Reboot-class God Spirit can do. Even if your Break World rate reaches 100%, you cannot be a Reboot-class God Spirit and enable a universe reboot. Even if the universe reboots, you cannot break the geno prototype. There is a power inside it that transcends the world. It is something greater than the world. You need something greater than that to break the geno prototype. It is a shame no one possesses such a power.”

Han Sen did not speak. He just wanted to madly explode his power. He felt his body surge with many powerful powers. For some reason, he could not express them.

Qin Xiu saw that Han Sen was refusing to speak, so he started to look mean. He stopped talking. He put his hand on Han

Sen's head, which made the black crystal armor develop a black and weird light.

Qin Xiu looked into Han Sen's eyes and spoke each word sternly. "Leave Wan'er's body. This is your last chance."

Only Han Sen's power answered him. His black crystal armor was bloated. It made a "wa-la" sound. Even so, it still imprisoned his body.

Qin Xiu did not speak. His eyes looked strange. The black crystal armor had a weird substance chain light. It made the black crystal armor, which was wrapping up Han Sen, start to flicker.

The black crystal armor that wrapped up Han Sen became smaller. It trapped Han Sen's body. It made Han Sen feel as if countless needles were pricking him deep within his nerves. It was like all these needles were madly sucking the substances out of him.

"You used to have the geno prototype armor," Qin Xiu coldly said. "It is such a shame you were never able to become its master. You will never know its true power. Let me show you its power now."

Han Sen finally spoke. "No matter how grand this geno prototype armor is, it is not your work. How can you speak so boisterously?"

Qin Xiu coldly laughed. "It looks like you already know where this geno prototype armor comes from. Yes, this geno prototype armor belonged to the God Chaos Party's old leader. It is the greatest armor to ever exist in the entire universe. With this armor, the God Chaos Party Leader was able to battle the geno hall. It could have even allowed him to be above the geno hall."

"God Chaos Party Leader depended on the geno tablet," Han Sen said.

"It looks like what you truly know is quite limited," Qin Xiu said. "The geno tablet is an item designed to replace the geno hall. It is powerful, but it was never meant to be used by one

person. It was a tool used to control the main and reverse universes. It is a sign of power.”

“I see.” Han Sen felt the power in his body be taken by the black crystal armor. This kind of action did not actually drain his power. It made him feel how strong his body was.

After the power was sucked away, it made the power inside his body become vast. It was sort of like an endless sea.

Qin Xiu’s body of black crystal armor flickered with the lights of a mysterious spell. The spell kept appearing like countless codes flickering. Qin Xiu’s eyes looked very evil.

He wanted to steal Han Sen’s gene message and remove it from his body. That way, only Wan’er would remain.

This was the black crystal armor’s unique power. Aside from the black crystal armor, there was no other power that could analyze the gene messages of creatures. Only the black crystal armor could do this.

After Qin Xiu took Han Sen’s gene messages, the power of the black crystal armor kept calculating. It did not stop.

“How is that possible?” Qin Xiu was shocked.

The geno prototype armor was a gene base for the universe. Even the genes of spirits resided within it. It could not just analyze the gene message of a creature. Even the whole evolution of a race could be seen by it.

Now, the geno prototype armor was still madly analyzing. It was like Han Sen had too many body messages. It was going to be overloaded. They still could not analyze things.

“What is wrong with this body? Why has such a scary gene been created through the combination of Han Sen and Wan’er’s body?” Qin Xiu looked at the trapped Han Sen with conflicted emotions.

Chapter 3373 - Accidents Happen

Chapter 3373 Accidents Happen

Qin Xiu started to frown. His face looked miserable. As he did so, he felt something stir and jump in the middle of his soul. By all accounts, it made Qin Xiu's face look even more unpleasant. "Damn it!" The black crystal armor on Qin Xiu's body was madly spinning. It was uncontrollable.

Katcha!

There were cracks all over Han Sen's armor. Within them, a familiar power existed.

"It is her!" Han Sen was able to sense what that familiar power was. It was the presence he experienced when he had the geno prototype armor.

When that will went to Han Sen's black crystal armor, the black crystal armor that surrounded Han Sen kept exuding a weird sort of power. It turned into something that could help Han Sen.

Han Sen was very happy about this. He quickly gathered power and threw a punch at Qin Xiu ahead of him.

Qin Xiu accepted the strike, which sent his body flying through the air and into space. His body flew back 400 miles before starting it started to descend.

Qin Xiu froze. He looked at Han Sen with a look of disbelief. Rather, he was not even really looking at Han Sen. He was looking at the black crystal armor Han Sen was wearing.

"Chaos, did you give up fighting me with the geno prototype for him?" Qin Xiu looked shocked as he stopped all movements. He started to look mad. He stared at Han Sen and the black crystal armor.

Han Sen's black crystal armor disassembled. After it fell off of him, it recomposed itself. It rebuilt itself as a bodiless black crystal armor that seemed more fitting for a woman. The black crystal armor was now the same as the one Han Sen knew in the beginning, except the armor now looked livelier.

The woman in the black crystal armor looked at Qin Xiu and said, "Oh, you are the worst villain I have ever had the displeasure of dealing with. Your actions never make any sense, and you just force your way into places you shouldn't belong, raising the stupid stakes. After everything, now you're just moaning and moaning. Why are you moaning? Isn't this what you wanted? Haven't you always wanted this and everything going on in this place? Well, now you have it."

After that, the woman in the black crystal armor looked at Han Sen and commented, "Han Sen, would you look at that? We meet again."

"Are you the leader of the God Chaos Party?" Although Han Sen already knew her identity, he still asked the question.

"I am Chaos," she said. "You have my will. You have seen the remnant of my soul. You should already know me."

Han Sen wished to say something. Before he could, Chaos went on to say, "Now is not the time for talk. You and I should kill him now. If we do this now, it will be the best chance we have."

Before Han Sen said anything, Qin Xiu was already coldly saying, "Chaos, you relinquished your control of the geno prototype. Do you really think you can beat me with your measly amount of power?"

"I can't, but together we can," Chaos said. Her body went to Han Sen. The black crystal armor wrapped up Han Sen's body.

As the black crystal armor wrapped up Han Sen, Chaos' voice was in Han Sen's brain. "Let me handle your body. This body has an incredible amount of power. With my control power, along with using this body, we can kill Qin Xiu, who has the geno prototype armor. That way, we can prevent the need for Bao'er to fight him."

“Sure. What do you need me to do?” Han Sen had no doubts about letting Chaos do what was needed to protect Bao'er.

“Just let your body go. Allow me to control all of this.” Chaos's voice echoed through Han Sen's brain again. Han Sen's body madly shook. It combined with the black crystal armor.

The black armor suddenly looked transparent like Han Sen's body did. It was like a diamond glowing with a god light.

Han Sen felt his will clearly. He could control his body, but his body was also being controlled by a different will. That felt particularly amazing.

It was like playing a video game when one used two controllers to control one character. Even so, it was a bit different from that. Han Sen was not controlling anything, but he felt everything the body was feeling.

Qin Xiu seemed to sense he was now a major threat. He looked very serious. The black crystal armor's power started to spin and push his power to the max.

“Ah, Chaos. Tut-tut-tut, Chaos. You silly, silly girl. You naughty, naughty girl. You always were bold, but I fear I have always held you in higher regard than you deserve. It turns out you are pretty naïve if you think that petty body has what it takes to defeat me and the geno prototype I look awesome wearing.” Qin Xiu's body grew stronger. Space around was affected by his power, and it all started to twist.

Countless weird scenes were around him, creating something like a mirage.

Chaos coldly said, “You are the naive one. I created the geno prototype armor. No one can understand it more than I, but you do not know how scary this body is.”

“So, what? Even if your body is really strong, do you really think he can break through the last stage?” Qin Xiu looked at her with disdain.

“Everything is possible,” Chaos coldly said. She then stepped forward.

Her step made it seem like the whole world was following her feet. That transparent power was going for Qin Xiu.

“You created the geno prototype armor, but there is only one person who can push its power to the max. That person is me.” Qin Xiu looked cold. He did not falter or take a step back. His body surged with an incredible black power.

The two powers collided in the 33rd sky. The whole of the 33rd sky became a half-black and a half-transparent weird world.

“You are right,” Chaos said. “Only you can push the power of the geno prototype armor to the max, but it is a shame you have not achieved that yet. You have the geno prototype armor, but your body is not Reboot class yet. You yourself have not made that last step. So, today, you will only die. You will not be reincarnated.” She took another step forward.

Katcha!

The half-black world started to collapse and break when Chaos stepped forward.

Chaos kept walking toward Qin Xiu. With every step she took, the black power collapsed a lot. Qin Xiu’s power kept exploding, but he could not prevent Chaos from walking forward.

“How is that possible? Is there a body that can take such steps?” Qin Xiu’s face started to change, but he suddenly smiled again. He said to himself, “It is no wonder this is Wan’er.”

“Qin Xiu, die!” Chaos was not going to permit Qin Xiu to have another chance. She stepped forward. All of the dark power collapsed. Qin Xiu’s black crystal armor displayed many cracks. It looked like it could collapse at any second. Chaos’s fist was being thrust toward Qin Xiu’s skull.

It felt like the whole world relied on that one punch. It carried an incredible power.

Qin Xiu was suppressed by the power of the whole world, but his body was still standing very straight. He had no fear. He smiled and closed his eyes. “Chaos, to be able to kill me, it

won't be you. Only Wan'er can kill me in this world. I owe her that much."

"Just die already!" Chaos did not move. The punch was still madly going toward him.

Bzzt!

When Chaos's punch was about to hit Qin Xiu's head, it suddenly stopped. Chaos's body started to shake.

"Oh, no!" Han Sen sensed what was going on.

It was Wan'er's will. The body did not just belong to Han Sen. It belonged to Wan'er too, who was Qin Xiu's little sister. This girl had given up so much for Qin Xiu, so she was not going to let her body be the one to kill Qin Xiu.

Chapter 3374 - Almost Died

Chapter 3374 Almost Died

Pang!

Following the strong will, Han Sen's body started to dissolve.

Han Sen, Wan'er, and Chaos split into three separate entities. They all flew in different directions.

The scary power suddenly vanished. Qin Xiu looked cold. The black crystal armor started again. It was like a devil in front of Han Sen aiming at his forehead.

Han Sen still kept his pure spirit body mode engaged. His heart jumped. He wanted to break the rules of the universe and reduce the restrictions.

Unfortunately, the black crystal armor's power could control a pure spirit body. The whole of space was not trapped. Han Sen's spirit body was unable to leave.

He knew this was a life-or-death moment. Without hesitation, Han Sen gnashed his teeth and exited his pure spirit mode. His xenogeneic battle body madly exploded with power. The Dongxuan Armor wrapped up his body. The Story of Genes broke the world and created a white flame that hastily wreathed his body.

The Blood-Pulse Sutra boiled in his blood. Jadeskin unleashed its frosting chill. Han Sen gunned his power to the max and threw a punch at Qin Xiu's finger.

The finger touched down on the tip of his finger. It led to Han Sen being petrified. His power was uncontrollably going forth to strike Qin Xiu.

Qin Xiu looked at Han Sen coldly, "I already told you that the geno prototype armor is an origin point of the whole universe. No matter how much you change it, for as long as it is in the rules of the universe, you will be restricted by the geno

prototype armor. If I want you to live, you will live. If I want to see you die, you will die.”

Even though Qin Xiu said that, he didn't have to. Han Sen knew it all too well. He used to have a geno prototype armor. He used the geno prototype armor to evolve creatures and beast souls. It did not cost him any energy to do that either.

Now that he thought about it some more, if it was not the universe's origin that could wrap up every gene message in the universe. He could not have done that.

While Han Sen was staring down this immense power, it was very hard for him to deal with it.

“If you want to suck it, I will let you suck it.” Han Sen did not fall back. Instead, he moved forward. His long hair was flying. His entire battle body went mad. He absorbed his power, trying to shake Qin Xiu away.

The black crystal armor's spells were floating. No matter how powerful Han Sen's strength was, it was going to be absorbed by the black crystal armor. The stronger Han Sen became, the stronger the black crystal armor would become.

The black crystal armor was like a monster that could keep on evolving. Any power that landed on it would be nutritious, and it would work to make it bigger.

Han Sen's power did not harm him. All he could achieve was making the black crystal armor stronger, lending aid to Qin Xiu.

Even though this occurred in a single, small moment in time, Han Sen felt his body become empty. It was like he was going to be sucked dry.

Qin Xiu said, “For you to be able to evolve to this level, I have to confess that you aren't all that bad. Considering the fact that you looked after Wan'er for me in the past, I will give you the ability to reincarnate. Next time, don't make yourself my enemy. He then raised his other hand. It turned into a fist. He aimed at Han Sen's head as he launched it.

“No!” Suddenly, there was a scream. A person had managed to rush there and shield Han Sen. It was Wan'er, who had been

separated from Han Sen.

Wan'er's body was looking very clear. It was starting to go back to black. It was clearly the Witch Wan'er's will that was suppressing Qin Wan'er's will. It was taking over and becoming the primary.

"Brother Qin Xiu, I beg you. Please, do not hurt Big Brother. Let him go. If you do not like it so much, I will make sure I never see him again." Wan'er was in front of Han Sen. She kept begging.

Upon seeing all the tears roll down Wan'er's cheeks, Qin Xiu lowered his fist. He suddenly looked rather soft. He stroked Wan'er's hair and said, "Wan'er, if you like him so much, I would do anything for you."

After that, Qin Xiu put back the finger that was against Han Sen's fist. He held Wan'er's waist. He took her with him and fled.

"Brother Qin Xiu, I thank you. I will listen to you from now on," Wan'er said. She went back to Han Sen and shouted, "Quick! Leave! Leave and never come back!"

Qin Xiu softly pulled Wan'er away with him as he said, "Let's go, Wan'er."

When Wan'er turned back, Qin Xiu's other hand cast a silent power. He had collected it for so long, but he suddenly launched a fist toward Han Sen, who was now in the air.

Han Sen was not as naive as Wan'er. He knew Qin Xiu was not going to just let him go. He saw that beam of light, which was made of countless black spells, come silently for him. He had to gnash his teeth and explode the leftover power he had in the welcome of the nasty light.

The silent power exploded in the air. The whole world looked as if it had been disturbed by that mysterious power.

Wan'er was being held by Qin Xiu, but she moved. She was not able to feel the power floating. She did not realize the disaster that was happening behind her. Qin Xiu quickly took her out of the 33rd sky.

Katcha! Katcha!

Han Sen's Dongxuan Armor was starting to crack under the duress of that scary power. His muscles and bones were being torn apart. His powerful xenogeneic battle body could not withstand the scary attack.

A black light came from space. It was the black crystal armor Chaos had. It suddenly clad Han Sen's body with a strange type of power that fought back the scary power alongside Han Sen.

Chaos herself was just a spirit, and she had given up the geno prototype armor. She did not have much power, and Han Sen was weak. With the two of their powers, they could not block the scary attacks.

All the bones in Han Sen's body were moaning and crying. The black crystal armor started to crack more and more. It seemed as if it was going to break.

"I am going to die." Han Sen felt his body break. He roared and adopted his Super God Spirit body's Break World shape to try and survive the onslaught.

He suddenly felt a power inside his body. That power was very weird. He suddenly reversed everything. Qin Xiu's scary attack suddenly became a nice beam of light.

"Ultimate Egg!" Han Sen felt some sort of power inside him.

The Ultimate Egg had not moved for a long time. Han Sen thought he had refined it already. Now, he was able to notice the Ultimate Egg was still in his body. It was spinning fast, unleashing a weird sort of power.

"Is that thing inside you? You are lucky. Let us escape now!" Chaos was surprised by this too, but she still hurried Han Sen to leave.

Han Sen did not dare hesitate. He dragged his weakened body to employ the Super God Spirit mode, break the world, and leave the 33 skies.

"He had the Ultimate Egg." Qin Xiu frowned. Looking back in the 33rd sky's direction, Qin Xiu was not looking too well.

Seeing Wan'er hold his arm, the corners of his eyes trembled. He gave up on going back to the 33rd sky.

“The geno prototype armor is mine now. I will be able to kill them whenever. They can live for a few more days.” Qin Xiu looked calm, but he still sent a message.

The scary creatures that obeyed Qin Xiu received Qin Xiu's messages. They went on the move.

Chapter 3375 - Flying Out of the Sky

Chapter 3375 Flying Out of the Sky

Han Sen was forced to break his way out of the 33 skies. He used his identity as the leader of the Burning Red Sky to return to Burning Red Sky.

“Dad!” Bao’er saw Han Sen and immediately ran up to him.

“Bao’er, let’s go.” Han Sen picked up Bao’er and readied himself to leave Burning Red Sky. Before they could leave, many space tunnels opened in Burning Red Sky. They looked similar to black holes. Many scary creatures were coming through the black holes.

“Han Sen, we meet again.” A weird voice sounded. Han Sen saw Shoot Shadow of the God Chaos Party emerge from a black hole. The people accompanying him a few of God Chaos Party’s elders. One of them was Rocky Dee, with whom Han Sen was already quite familiar.

Han Sen ignored Shoot Shadow’s presence. He grabbed Bao’er and used his identity as the Burning Red Sky’s leader to leave Burning Red Sky. He soon heard a scary beast make a roaring noise. The whole of Burning Red Sky started to shake and shiver. Space seemed all wrong. Han Sen was unable to leave Burning Red Sky. A Break World beast that looked like a real dragon entered the place from a warp in space. Wherever it went, space was twisted. Its giant body appeared in Burning Red Sky. Its presence affected the entire space of Burning Red Sky, trapping it and everything else in there.

“Han Sen, you should just die. You have been able to prompt the whole God Chaos Party to send out this many elites, so be proud. Your death will be a noble one.” Shoot Shadow looked at Han Sen with an expression of pride smearing his face.

“I might not be the one that ends up dead,” Han Sen said while putting Bao’er down.

“If it isn’t you, are you suggesting it will be me?” Shoot Shadow laughed as if it was a funny joke.

“Yes, it will be you.” Shoot Shadow had only just finished speaking when he heard a cold sound come from behind.

Shoot Shadow obviously wanted to turn around and see who it was, but a paper knife came swinging down. His vision started to roll as his head flew into the sky. His dead face had an expression of disbelief.

The other God Chaos Party elders looked shocked. They saw Rocky Dee murder Shoot Shadow.

“Mister, allow me to handle this. Han Sen, you take the master ahead and leave first.” Rocky Dee put his right hand against his chest as he bowed before Han Sen. He then turned around and faced all the creatures with his paper knife.

Han Sen knew Rocky Dee was not bowing to him. It was the black crystal armor he had on. He was bowing to the leader of the God Chaos Party.

He knew Rocky Dee would probably end up dead, but Han Sen was in a weakened condition. Even if he fought alongside Rocky Dee, he would probably end up dying with him.

Han Sen did not say anything. He picked up Bao’er and used the last of his power to break space and leave.

The scary Break World beast that looked like a real dragon roared. It was trying to consume Han Sen.

Almost at the same time, many Break World beasts rushed there too.

Rocky Dee’s eyes looked cold. His hands opened. Paper appeared like snowflakes. His 10 fingers became pairs of scissors. They crossed each other. The paper looked like a blizzard as he made loads many silhouettes.

The silhouettes turned into many scary creatures that could battle with the Break World beasts. They blocked most of the advancing Break World beasts.

A God Chaos Party elder coldly questioned Rocky Dee.
“Rocky Dee, how dare you become an enemy of the leader!
Do you even know what you are doing?”

Rocky Dee’s lips were crooked at a very disdainful angle. In his eyes, there was only one leader for the God Chaos Party—Chaos.

After that, Rocky Dee swung his paper knife and went straight to the Break World beasts that were rushing in like a mad tide.

“If you want to die, I cannot help you.” The God Chaos Party elder looked cold as he waved his hands. Many more Break World beasts came charging at Rocky Dee.

Han Sen gnashed his teeth. He did not look at the fight that was behind him. Even though he did not look back, he could imagine what it looked like.

“Out of the way!” Han Sen gathered the last of his strength to throw a punch at the real dragon-looking Break World beast. With the skills of his Super Spank, a powerful power broke the Break World beast’s massive body. His punch punctured the fiend and created a big and bloody hole in its chest.

Han Sen used that impact crater to cut through the Break World beast’s body and escape the 33 skies.

Sky King was helping Qin Xiu, who was a son of the 33 skies. The 33 skies were no longer a safe place for Han Sen to be in. He would only be able to survive if he got out of the 33 skies.

Before Han Sen was able to get out of Burning Red Sky, a body suddenly blocked his way.

“I am one of the four kings of the God Chaos Party, Itchy! I will be taking your life.” The shadow came before him. Time felt as if it stopped before that man.

Han Sen shockingly noticed his body seemed to be moving despite nothing around him changing. It was like all of space was frozen around him.

The voice of Chaos started to speak in Han Sen’s mind. “That is a time element Break World creature. Its Break World rate is

almost 100%. Only by using a geno prototype armor can you make a Break World creature like that.”

Han Sen felt glum. His power was almost all drained. He did not have the juice needed to deal with a top-class Break World beast.

“Time is like my needle,” Itchy coldly said. “Thousands of years of time reside in my fingers. Your time in existence will be erased by my hands. You will vanish from the river of time.”

He waved his fingers.

Han Sen felt as if time around him was freezing. It was as if he had fallen into a place where time did not advance, and everything remained still.

Suddenly, Han Sen felt space become lively again. Things started to move.

“What is going on?” Han Sen was shocked. He suddenly heard a voice.

“Do you want to play with time? You are very far from being able to! Before me, no one else can control time!” A long shadow appeared out of the river of time.

It seemed very slow, but it was very fast. The shadow walked past Han Sen. Wherever she went, the frozen time returned to its ordinary flow. It was like a river of ice was being melted.

“Moment God!” Han Sen looked at the proud shadow. He was shocked.

This Moment God was not the one in the God of Wealth Temple. This was the Moment God that was one of the 12 Annihilation-class God Spirits. Han Sen would have never guessed that Moment God would show up now, seemingly with a desire to aid him.

“What are you looking at? Do you want me to throw you into an endless time loop?” Moment God did not look back or look at Han Sen.

“Thank you.” Han Sen did not know why Moment God had shown up to help him, but now was not the time to talk. He

picked Bao'er up and left.

“Stop!” Itchy looked dim. He wanted to stop Han Sen. When he moved, Moment God stopped him.

“Do not die yet,” Moment God said. “I am the one that is supposed to kill you.”

Chapter 3375 - Flying Out of the Sky

Chapter 3375 Flying Out of the Sky

Han Sen was forced to break his way out of the 33 skies. He used his identity as the leader of the Burning Red Sky to return to Burning Red Sky.

“Dad!” Bao’er saw Han Sen and immediately ran up to him.

“Bao’er, let’s go.” Han Sen picked up Bao’er and readied himself to leave Burning Red Sky. Before they could leave, many space tunnels opened in Burning Red Sky. They looked similar to black holes. Many scary creatures were coming through the black holes.

“Han Sen, we meet again.” A weird voice sounded. Han Sen saw Shoot Shadow of the God Chaos Party emerge from a black hole. The people accompanying him a few of God Chaos Party’s elders. One of them was Rocky Dee, with whom Han Sen was already quite familiar.

Han Sen ignored Shoot Shadow’s presence. He grabbed Bao’er and used his identity as the Burning Red Sky’s leader to leave Burning Red Sky. He soon heard a scary beast make a roaring noise. The whole of Burning Red Sky started to shake and shiver. Space seemed all wrong. Han Sen was unable to leave Burning Red Sky. A Break World beast that looked like a real dragon entered the place from a warp in space. Wherever it went, space was twisted. Its giant body appeared in Burning Red Sky. Its presence affected the entire space of Burning Red Sky, trapping it and everything else in there.

“Han Sen, you should just die. You have been able to prompt the whole God Chaos Party to send out this many elites, so be proud. Your death will be a noble one.” Shoot Shadow looked at Han Sen with an expression of pride smearing his face.

“I might not be the one that ends up dead,” Han Sen said while putting Bao’er down.

“If it isn’t you, are you suggesting it will be me?” Shoot Shadow laughed as if it was a funny joke.

“Yes, it will be you.” Shoot Shadow had only just finished speaking when he heard a cold sound come from behind.

Shoot Shadow obviously wanted to turn around and see who it was, but a paper knife came swinging down. His vision started to roll as his head flew into the sky. His dead face had an expression of disbelief.

The other God Chaos Party elders looked shocked. They saw Rocky Dee murder Shoot Shadow.

“Mister, allow me to handle this. Han Sen, you take the master ahead and leave first.” Rocky Dee put his right hand against his chest as he bowed before Han Sen. He then turned around and faced all the creatures with his paper knife.

Han Sen knew Rocky Dee was not bowing to him. It was the black crystal armor he had on. He was bowing to the leader of the God Chaos Party.

He knew Rocky Dee would probably end up dead, but Han Sen was in a weakened condition. Even if he fought alongside Rocky Dee, he would probably end up dying with him.

Han Sen did not say anything. He picked up Bao’er and used the last of his power to break space and leave.

The scary Break World beast that looked like a real dragon roared. It was trying to consume Han Sen.

Almost at the same time, many Break World beasts rushed there too.

Rocky Dee’s eyes looked cold. His hands opened. Paper appeared like snowflakes. His 10 fingers became pairs of scissors. They crossed each other. The paper looked like a blizzard as he made loads many silhouettes.

The silhouettes turned into many scary creatures that could battle with the Break World beasts. They blocked most of the advancing Break World beasts.

A God Chaos Party elder coldly questioned Rocky Dee.
“Rocky Dee, how dare you become an enemy of the leader!
Do you even know what you are doing?”

Rocky Dee’s lips were crooked at a very disdainful angle. In his eyes, there was only one leader for the God Chaos Party—Chaos.

After that, Rocky Dee swung his paper knife and went straight to the Break World beasts that were rushing in like a mad tide.

“If you want to die, I cannot help you.” The God Chaos Party elder looked cold as he waved his hands. Many more Break World beasts came charging at Rocky Dee.

Han Sen gnashed his teeth. He did not look at the fight that was behind him. Even though he did not look back, he could imagine what it looked like.

“Out of the way!” Han Sen gathered the last of his strength to throw a punch at the real dragon-looking Break World beast. With the skills of his Super Spank, a powerful power broke the Break World beast’s massive body. His punch punctured the fiend and created a big and bloody hole in its chest.

Han Sen used that impact crater to cut through the Break World beast’s body and escape the 33 skies.

Sky King was helping Qin Xiu, who was a son of the 33 skies. The 33 skies were no longer a safe place for Han Sen to be in. He would only be able to survive if he got out of the 33 skies.

Before Han Sen was able to get out of Burning Red Sky, a body suddenly blocked his way.

“I am one of the four kings of the God Chaos Party, Itchy! I will be taking your life.” The shadow came before him. Time felt as if it stopped before that man.

Han Sen shockingly noticed his body seemed to be moving despite nothing around him changing. It was like all of space was frozen around him.

The voice of Chaos started to speak in Han Sen’s mind. “That is a time element Break World creature. Its Break World rate is

almost 100%. Only by using a geno prototype armor can you make a Break World creature like that.”

Han Sen felt glum. His power was almost all drained. He did not have the juice needed to deal with a top-class Break World beast.

“Time is like my needle,” Itchy coldly said. “Thousands of years of time reside in my fingers. Your time in existence will be erased by my hands. You will vanish from the river of time.”

He waved his fingers.

Han Sen felt as if time around him was freezing. It was as if he had fallen into a place where time did not advance, and everything remained still.

Suddenly, Han Sen felt space become lively again. Things started to move.

“What is going on?” Han Sen was shocked. He suddenly heard a voice.

“Do you want to play with time? You are very far from being able to! Before me, no one else can control time!” A long shadow appeared out of the river of time.

It seemed very slow, but it was very fast. The shadow walked past Han Sen. Wherever she went, the frozen time returned to its ordinary flow. It was like a river of ice was being melted.

“Moment God!” Han Sen looked at the proud shadow. He was shocked.

This Moment God was not the one in the God of Wealth Temple. This was the Moment God that was one of the 12 Annihilation-class God Spirits. Han Sen would have never guessed that Moment God would show up now, seemingly with a desire to aid him.

“What are you looking at? Do you want me to throw you into an endless time loop?” Moment God did not look back or look at Han Sen.

“Thank you.” Han Sen did not know why Moment God had shown up to help him, but now was not the time to talk. He

picked Bao'er up and left.

“Stop!” Itchy looked dim. He wanted to stop Han Sen. When he moved, Moment God stopped him.

“Do not die yet,” Moment God said. “I am the one that is supposed to kill you.”

Chapter 3377 - God Descends

Chapter 3377 God Descends

“Human Alpha was very proud back in the day. He wanted to use his body to accomplish that final step, so that was why he created The Story of Genes.” Chaos laughed and went on to say, “It is a shame that The Story of Genes was just a theory. It did not actually happen. No one was able to practice it. Not even Human Alpha himself.”

“Through the aid of the geno prototype’s armor, wasn’t I able to practice with The Story of Genes?” Han Sen asked because he was curious about it.

Chaos shook her head. “The Story of Genes includes a line of every gene in the universe. My geno prototype’s power was able to make your body’s requirement sufficient enough to practice The Story of Genes, but that was just at the lowest possible requirement. The Story of Genes still requires your own genes when it comes to making the final step. That doesn’t just apply to you. Even Qin Xiu, who has the geno prototype armor, cannot do it.”

“Fine. It is almost time. We must hurry up and help Bao’er combine with the super gene seed. I am going to need your help.” Chaos pointed at Han Sen’s chest and said, “Your body has half of the super gene, so it should be able to help Bao’er.

“Do you mean the Ultimate Egg?” Han Sen was shocked. He now understood what Chaos meant.

“That is not an Ultimate Egg,” Chaos said. “It is a product of me and Bao’er’s father’s genes. The two of our genes combined to form this super gene’s half-completion with the knowledge that it could be used to suppress Human Alpha. Back in the day, it was a half-complete super gene, but there were too many flaws. There was no effective way of

improving it. Using it to help Bao'er evolve her own super gene seed should be fine."

"Are you saying this Ultimate Egg is for suppressing Human Alpha?" Han Sen asked. "From what I know, the Ultimate Egg belonged to the Wu Wei Dao Alpha."

"The Wu Wei Dao Alpha you mention is the after-life of the Human Alpha," Chaos said with certainty. "It was the life in which the Ultimate Egg became free. If I have guessed correctly, after the Wu Wei Dao Alpha was reborn, Qin Xiu came into existence."

Han Sen knew for sure that Human Alpha, the Wu Wei Dao Alpha, and Qin Xiu were the same person.

It was kind of funny that Qin Xiu was the Wu Wei Dao Alpha, but the Qin Kingdom was a kingdom that did not support the Wu Wei Dao Palace.

Chaos was not in much of a mood to explain too many things. She just went ahead to try and teach Bao'er how to use the super gene seed. It was the gourd vine.

In fact, only Bao'er was able to use that gourd vine. When her genes grew up with the gourd vines, the gourd vines hurried the evolution of Bao'er's genes.

The two of them helped out each other. They both required each other.

Chaos helped Han Sen recover quickly. She then taught him a way to control the Ultimate Egg. She let Han Sen control the Ultimate Egg. When Han Sen was able to control the Ultimate Egg, he was able to use the Ultimate Egg to recharge Bao'er's power.

Controlling the Ultimate Egg was not easy. Although the Ultimate Egg was just a failed result of making the super genes, its power was already fairly close.

Han Sen tried it many times, but he was only able to learn a bit of skill through it. Every day, he used the Ultimate Egg's power to rinse Bao'er, hoping Bao'er and the gourd would be able to evolve faster.

After the fighting in the 33 skies, Qin Xiu did not show up again. The God Chaos Party's battle with the God Spirits had only just begun, and the 33 skies were to be used as a battleground. Many God Chaos Party Break World beasts battled the God Spirits for a leadership position.

In the 33 skies, 23 of the skies had a master. God Chaos Party had one-third of them while the God Spirits managed to claim another one-third for themselves. The last one-third was taken by other powerful creatures.

The geno universe and universe of kingdoms were both in chaos. Break World beasts were everywhere. Many elites had been created.

That was especially true in Space Garden. Many humans, spirits, and creatures were able to break the world. Even in the middle of that chaotic environment, humans were still able to adapt, overcome, and keep a hold of their Space Garden home.

Han Sen was in Space Garden. He killed a Break World beast and put a Break World gene in his belly.

“Break World genes plus one.”

Han Sen's Break World genes tally had reached 97 or something. Recently, killing Break World beasts to earn Break World genes had become very difficult. Eating one Break World gene was only able to increase his Break World gene tally by one.

Even so, there were too many Break World beasts. Han Sen's Break World genes had almost managed to max out by this point.

Recently, Qin Xiu had not been all that active. So, Han Sen rinsed Bao'er every day before going into the geno universe to hunt more Break World beasts. Although Chaos said only Bao'er was the one who could fight Qin Xiu, Han Sen did not agree with that belief. If it was possible, he did not want Bao'er to be the one at risk. He did not think it was right to put so many responsibilities on one child.

“The Story of Genes, Jadeskin, Dongxuan Sutra, Blood-Pulse Sutra...” While Han Sen was resting, he thought about all

these skills all over again.

“The geno prototype armor has a power that stems from the origin of the universe. All the gene lines are in there. No matter how strong my power is, it still comes from somewhere in the universe’s base. I will not be able to break the geno prototype’s armor. So, how do I break through and gain a power that resides outside existence as we know it?” Han Sen had been thinking about this issue a lot.

Han Sen knew that this would not be easy. The Ultimate Egg was such a massive power, but it had failed to ascend and go beyond the rules. It was a failure.

Qin Xiu was very strong, yet he failed to make the last step. In the end, he was going to use the geno prototype armor to do it.

Bao’er had the God Chaos Party Leader and the last good gene from the God Hall Leader, but she still needed to combine with the super gene seed to make the final step.

“Does this mean there is no way to use your own power for making that last step?” Han Sen asked himself.

“When I and Wan’er combined, I did feel that restriction. Now, Wan’er is gone, but my power might not have to go through the next step.” Han Sen was not someone who gave up easily. Although many people had told him Bao’er was the only one able to make the final step, he did not want to give up. He did not want to wait for Bao’er to solve the issue.

While Han Sen was thinking, a shadow was approaching. It was the Geno Hall Leader, God.

“You look like you are in trouble,” God said with a laugh.

“Thank you for saving us.” Han Sen knew Moment God and the others most likely joined because of him.

God shook his head. “I did not do that for you. I am merely saving myself. If Qin Xiu killed Bao’er, then no one in this world would be able to stand against him.”

“Han Sen looked at God and asked, “Including you?”

God seriously said, “Yes. Including me.”

“Is Qin Xiu really that strong? Can’t a Reboot power stop him?” Han Sen asked with a frown.

Of course, the God Chaos Party Leader was very strong, but she would still have to fall to the whims of the rebooting powers. Why could it not be used against Qin Xiu? It was something that confused Han Sen.

“Did Chaos not tell you that Qin Xiu has the genes of a Reboot-class God Spirit?” What God said surprised Han Sen.

Chapter 3378 - Accident?

Chapter 3378 Accident?

“Does Qin Xiu really have a Reboot-class God Spirit gene? Which Reboot-class God Spirit gene does he have?” Han Sen was completely shocked.

He only knew two Reboot God Spirits. One of them was Bao'er's father. The other was the God Hall Leader, God, who was currently in front of him.

If Qin Xiu had a Reboot-class God Spirit gene, there was a 90% chance that the one Qin Xiu had was not the one currently in front of him. That seemed to leave out one of the options, which meant there was only one possibility remaining.

This manner of guessing seemed to surprise Han Sen. If Qin Xiu had the previous God Hall Leader's genes, what could that mean? Han Sen felt as if his brain was not working right.

“Did Chaos not tell you about Qin Xiu?” God looked surprised.

“She told me Qin Xiu was Human Alpha, who was also Wu Wei Dao Alpha,” Han Sen said.

“That is correct, but Human Alpha himself is...” After saying that, God stopped speaking. He looked at Han Sen and said, “If Chaos did not tell you, then I should keep my mouth closed.”

Numerous frown lines sprung up on Han Sen's forehead. He was very frustrated and wanted to step on God's face.

“What are you doing here? This cannot just be a social call to check up on how I am doing.” Han Sen looked at God. He sounded very displeased.

“We are friends. I would never be cruel to you.” God smiled and said, “I came looking for you because I want to know how Bao'er is doing. If Qin Xiu makes his final step and controls

the geno tablet, that would be disastrous. We are going to need Bao'er."

"What does Qin Xiu actually want?" Han Sen didn't get it. He did not actually know what Qin Xiu wanted.

God sighed and said, "I am not a bug in his stomach, so I do not know what he is thinking. Judging from his current course of action, I would say he wants to reboot the universe."

"Reboot the universe? What does that have to do with him?" Han Sen did not understand.

Last time, the previous God Hall Leader rebooted the universe by sacrificing himself. Fortunately, aside from stopping the rise of the God Chaos Party, nothing truly terrible happened.

God said, "Ordinary universal reboots are a way to set the universe back to its origin point. It is similar to the geno tablet being rebooted. It will not really distort space, but Qin Xiu has the geno prototype armor. On top of that, he has reboot powers. He also has the geno tablet's power. Maybe he can really reverse the universe's space and have it go back to the moment Qin Xiu precisely wants."

Han Sen was shocked. He seemed to understand something, so he asked, "Does Qin Xiu want to reverse the universe and send everything back to the point when Wan'er died?"

"Maybe. Qin Xiu's relationship with Wan'er is very intimate," God said. "He has real feelings for her. Aside from his feelings toward Wan'er, when Qin Xiu was Human Alpha, a massively bad thing happened. So, I am not sure how far back he wants to take the universe."

"If Qin Xiu successfully reverses times, what will happen?" Han Sen asked.

God shook his head. "I do not know. No one has ever done this before. In theory, it should not be possible because time and space have a line. If it exists, there is always a trace. Things can never go back to how they used to be. Even if we have the Reboot-class God Spirit reboot power, it will only make the universe return to its origin. That is not really a reversal of time and space."

After pausing for a moment, God said, “If this is really successful, there are two possibilities. First, when time reboots, all the time and space markings will be erased. Whatever happens after that will never have existed before.”

Han Sen was more interested in the second possibility. The first possibility seemed rather normal. Even he was able to guess that.

“The second possibility is probably much worse,” God said. “That is because the reversal of time and space betrays the laws of karma. It is a basic law and something that cannot be allowed. The existences that betray this causal power become erased.”

Han Sen did not understand. After thinking it over a few times, he suddenly developed a cold sweat.

Upon seeing Han Sen’s face, God understood the man before now understood what was being said. He seriously said, “It is just as you thought. If the second situation happens, it will be the end of the world. Everything will be reduced to zero, and that will include you and me.”

Han Sen looked at God and asked, “If you knew this, why did you not try and stop Qin Xiu?”

“Do you think I did not want to? I am God. I am the master of the God Hall. But even what I do must abide by the rules. What Qin Xiu does is outside the rules. Do you understand what I am saying?” God looked bitter.

“Is there no other way?” Han Sen frowned.

God looked at Han Sen seriously as he said, “Yes. We must make the last step and go beyond the rules. If we beat Qin Xiu, he cannot reboot the universe.”

“I do not want Bao’er to take on this much responsibility.” Han Sen shook his head.

“I did not say we should use Bao’er. I was saying we should use you.” God’s words surprised Han Sen.

“Did you not just say only Bao’er can fight Qin Xiu?” Han Sen looked at God with a confused expression.

“In theory, that is correct. From a gene perspective, only Bao’er can fight Qin Xiu. There is no third creature that has great genes like that.”

Han Sen knew God must have had more to say. He remained silent so he could keep going.

God went on to say, “There is an exception to everything. Perhaps you can be one such accident.”

Han Sen looked at God Hall Leader and asked, “What are the chances of that?”

“Up until now, I have not seen such a chance.” God’s answer made frown lines form on Han Sen’s forehead.

God smiled. He patted Han Sen on the shoulder and said, “If I can find a chance, it will not be an accident. So, just give it a try. Maybe you will be lucky enough to get the one out of a billion chance needed. Even if you fail, it will not matter to me. You are the one who will be dead. Not me.”

Han Sen was speechless. He felt as if God had only just gone there to make him angry.

“OK, I should go.” God turned around and readied himself to leave.

“Are you just going to sit there and wait for a result?” Han Sen did not believe God was going to sit back and do nothing, putting the fate of everything in the hands of others.

“Me? I am going to try my luck. Maybe I will end up the lucky one.” God did not look back. He smiled. His body then vanished.

Han Sen was shocked. God had said it so relaxed, but Han Sen had a bad feeling about this.

Chapter 3379 - Nothing

Chapter 3379 Nothing

As he watched God leave, Han Sen looked surprised. He shook his head. “It is pointless to think about these things too much. I just need to be myself more.”

Han Sen kept looking around for Break World beasts. He wanted his Break World tally to reach a hundred to see if his Super God Spirit mode might exhibit positive changes.

After killing a few Break World beasts, Han Sen thought his Break World gene tally would hit a hundred. The results made him wonder.

When his Break World gene number reached 99, he consumed two more Break World genes. They did not, however, increase his Break World gene tally.

“Is it because the Break World rate of these Break World genes is not high enough? Does the final Break World gene just require more juice?” Han Sen did not know, so he had to continue his search for Break World beasts.

He swallowed a few more Break World genes, but the results were the same every time. He did not get any more Break World genes.

Han Sen had been thinking about whether or not he should give up hunting Break World beasts. When he killed the next Break World beast, he heard a familiar sound after he swallowed the Break World gene

“Break World gene plus one.”

Han Sen was happy. Before he had any other ideas, he heard another sound.

“Evolution requirement reached. Super God Spirit mode is evolving.”

In the next second, Han Sen’s Super God Spirit mode started. He turned into a spirit body. This time, his Super God Spirit

body was different. Aside from his Super God Spirit body, the four geno arts started running.

Han Sen felt the power of the four geno arts start changing. The Break World rate was increasing, and his body was changing.

These effects were affecting his Super God Spirit body.

In the past, the Super God Spirit body did its own thing. It would not combine with other powers. It would not be affected by other powers.

This time, the Super God Spirit body felt as if it was infected. The spirit body's mode exhibited tangible changes.

Blood-Pulse Sutra was there, and it made the blood of the Super God Spirit body solid. It was no longer just an empty spirit body.

Wherever Jadeskin's power reached, it made ice jade-like skin appear.

Wherever the Dongxuan Sutra reached, every inch of the soul-like body seemed to change. The Story of Genes' power made the spirit body become closer to being a body.

Han Sen felt his body become incredibly itchy. It was like a wound that had scabbed over with the production of new flesh. It did not hurt, but it felt rather awful. It made him really want to scratch himself all over.

Han Sen knew he could not scratch things right now. If he tried to do anything, he would only end up interfering with the evolution process of his body. He had to resist the urges he had.

His entire body felt as if countless bugs were crawling all over. His body was growing flesh. Even his bones were visible.

If someone saw Han Sen's face right now, they would have been given a shock. Han Sen was half-human and half-spirit. He looked extremely weird. He looked like a demon from hell.

Time went by. The Super God Spirit body's spirit body returned to the shape of an ordinary human. It looked quite normal.

Han Sen still knew that he was in Super God Spirit mode. He never left that mode.

Compared to before, Han Sen felt freer than ever. When he used his Super God Spirit body, it led to many burdens blistering his body. Now, those feelings were gone. It was like this was always how his body was supposed to be.

When his body finished evolving, Han Sen's body felt relaxed. He felt as if something was different with his body even though there were no differences.

He looked at his information.

Han Sen: Super god body (none)

Lifespan: 3,246 years

Han Sen was frozen. Humans from the sanctuaries all had Super God bodies, but his Super God body was a Super God Spirit body. Right after he evolved, his Super God body had become nothing.

Han Sen tried using his powers, but he noticed his body was unable to use his Super God body anymore.

“Gosh, this is all just so strange. I mean, how is this possible? Why is my body totally out of whack now? It's starting to make me think that the further I take my body, and the more I evolve, the further back I go. Have I just gone so far past the limit that I've looped to start over again?” Han Sen was confused.

Han Sen tried casting his geno arts, but his face looked terrible.

He felt as if his body had become a real, average body. He was so slow that he could not feel his body moving.

“What is going on?” Han Sen was shocked. He cast a few more geno arts, but it was exactly the same. No matter what geno art he used, his body had no feeling. It felt as if his body was just a stone that did not work.

Han Sen walked back to Space Garden. His body did not move fast. He was like a normal person. He was not faster than any average person.

When he ran, he did not feel tired. He ran all the way back to base without blushing. He was not winded, and he did not gasp. All in all, he did not feel tired.

“Mister White, help me have a look at what happened to my body.” Han Sen sought out Mister White.

Mister White looked at Han Sen and weirdly said, “Judging from the state of your body, I would say you are fine. What is wrong with you?”

“I cannot feel my powers anymore.” Han Sen told Mister White about what had happened.

Mister White had Han Sen lie down. He inspected Han Sen’s body and told him that his body was fine. There was no problem with it.

“If there aren’t any problems, then why can I not feel my powers?” Han Sen was very depressed.

He was like a wizard that did not have an element. He could not use his super powers. It felt terrible.

Mister White thought about it for a moment and told Han Sen, “Let me think about this some more. Let me think about this before I give you an answer. You go to Han Yufei and let her do a complete body check for you.”

Han Sen had no other options, so he did just that. He went to see Han Yufei. Han Yufei listened to Han Sen’s entire tale, including Mister White’s hypothesis. It made her eyes turn bright. She dragged Han Sen to the laboratory.

Han Sen’s heart jumped. He felt bad. He looked at Han Yufei’s face. It looked as if he was now about to go through all sorts of weird torture.

“I do not want a check-up.” Han Sen turned around with the desire of leaving.

“Do not be afraid. I will be nice to you.” Han Yufei put on the white lab gloves. She smiled at Han Sen and dragged him into the lab.

Normally, Han Sen could have easily teleported away without Han Yufei being able to catch him. On this day, he could not

feel his powers. He was like an average person. He could not escape. He was immediately dragged into the lab by Han Yufei.

Chapter 3380 - Weird Body

Chapter 3380 Weird Body

“Weird.” Han Yufei examined Han Sen in various ways. After a while, her eyes seemed brighter. She was holding a laptop, continuously reading the statistics that appeared on the screen.

Han Sen emerged from the test chamber and asked Han Yufei, “Do you mind telling me what you found that is so weird?”

Han Yufei’s discovery was not as scary or concerning as Han Sen thought. She had only been doing ordinary tests. Mostly, she had just taken samples from his body and blood.

Han Yufei looked at the test results and said, “Your body is fine. There does not seem to be any issues.”

“If it is fine, why am I no longer able to feel my powers?” Han Sen asked with a frown.

Han Yufei raised her head. She looked at Han Sen’s body with interest. “That is the problem. Everything about your body is normal. It is too normal. Therein lies the problem.”

“Can you try saying something I might understand?” Han Sen had a wry smile.

“How about this? Your body is like a human from the geno universe who has only just arrived here. The fitness level and data are all at a very basic, average standard. According to this standard, you are at the lowest tier a creature of the universe can be. Any creature that practices will be stronger than you.”

After that, Han Yufei put her hand on Han Sen’s head and squeezed his cheeks. As she did this, she said, “I have performed a few simple pressure tests on your body. The results of the pressure tests tell me your body is normal too. There were no changes. All of the tests indicate no change. If I did not double check the machine and realize there weren’t any problems, I would think the machine was broken, and all the data and test results were nonsense.”

“Take a look at yourself, Doc. You are some freaky scientist surrounded by test tubes and laptops displaying non-sensical data all day. While I feel thrilled, perhaps almost privileged, you think so highly of my intelligence that I can keep up with the gibberish you consistently spout like a cliché, I have to confess and admit that I do not have a clue about what you are saying. So how about slowing it down a bit and explaining things a bit better? What does all this mean?” Han Sen did not understand this.

Han Yufei touched Han Sen’s chest muscles. With eyes that looked like they were on fire, she said, “Well, the average temperature of a human is around 98.6. According to the environmental temperatures, your body adjusts. Everyone can adjust, but there is a limit to how far one’s body can adjust. If your temperature swings too far, your body could end up shutting down. You’ll be in a very bad state. You, however, maintain your temperature. No matter how bad the conditions are, your state remains. That is very shocking.”

“We need to conduct some stronger pressure tests to confirm how far your level is,” Han Yufei said. “After that, we can make judgments.”

Han Sen’s eyes looked bright. “Are you saying my body is not affected by environmental factors? Does that mean no power can harm me?”

Han Yufei shook her head. “According to my theory, yes. Judging from the data collected via my tests, it is not like the theory suggests. Sometimes, your body is very stable. At other times, it is too normal. With your test results, if a Break World beast tries to chop you up, your body should not be harmed. But when I use a needle to pierce through your skin and your private part, that goes right against the theory.”

“Is it just my body in a state of adjustment?” Han Sen asked.

Han Yufei replied, “That is possible, but I cannot be entirely certain. The maximum and minimum yield too much of a difference. Usually, there should not be a big gap.”

After that, Han Yufei pulled Han Sen into another lab. She walked and said, “I need more data to be more accurate with

this stuff. Let's just continue our tests.”

Han Sen wanted to reject her, but Han Yufei did not care. She dragged him into the lab.

Han Sen was thrust into a test chamber. He saw many mechanical arms come toward his body. They were all clutching all sorts of tools and needles.

“Han Yufei, are you going to cut me open for your research?” Seeing so many machines, Han Sen's head felt an itch.

“Do not worry. Living test subjects are always better than dead test subjects,” Han Yufei coldly said. She then operated the machines and had them come even closer to Han Sen's body.

Han Sen felt a needle prod into his skin. He felt as if there was even more than one. The pain was not severe, but it still made him feel rather depressed.

Suddenly, Han Sen had a flare of goosebumps develop. His body started to tighten. He suddenly exploded with a strange sort of power that blasted all the machinery and mechanical gizmos away. The entire test chamber exploded. All the fluids and pieces of stuff pinged away everywhere.

“Han Yufei, are you trying to do a test or trick me?” Han Sen stared at Han Yufei. He felt a needle go into the important part of a male body. His body reacted, and that had the power explode to destroy everything.

Han Yufei put down the umbrella she had used to shield herself from the mess. She pointed to all the bits and pieces on the floor as she said, “If I did not give you some excitement, how was I supposed to tell whether or not your body had a problem? Now that you are fine, we can prove your power is still inside you. You just have a problem feeling it is there.”

Han Sen was shocked. He looked at the machine pieces, bent needles, and drills. He then looked at his body.

Earlier, he was only just complaining. He did not think much. His body should not have been able to unleash that much power on a whim. Whatever happened earlier resulted in the release of some power that was beyond what his body should have been able to do.

He wanted to feel it again, but he could not feel the power anymore.

“Weird. What is wrong with my body? Am I only allowed to have this power when I feel something exciting? This is so weird. It is like some legendary sort of body type.” Han Sen glumly looked at his body.

“It is simple enough to know the answers,” Han Yufei said.
“We must continue testing!”

“Cough, cough. Maybe next time. For now, I am busy. I will come back later.” Upon imaging his private parts hurting, Han Sen immediately refused Han Yufei. No matter what she said to him, he did not want to do any more tests with her. So he put his clothes on and left.

Although the pain had not been too bad for Han Sen, it did not feel great either.

“If I just need excitement, I can just conduct my own tests. I do not need that devil.” Han Sen ran away from the lab because he was afraid of the mad scientist, Han Yufei.

Seeing Han Sen escape, Han Yufei did not plan on pursuing him. She opened her palm and held a broken needle.

The contents in the needle made Han Yufei’s lips develop a weird smile.

After Han Sen left the lab, he went straight to Zero. He thought, “Wanting excitement is easy. I should just ask Zero to chop me a few times.”

Chapter 3381 - Unknown Power

Chapter 3381 Unknown Power

When Han Sen found Zero, she and Little Angel were learning how to cook with the chef Dragon Lady. The two of them looked very serious. Han Sen felt really warmed by the sight. When he occasionally came back, it was always Zero and Little Angel who looked after him. His heart melted at the thought.

When the three girls saw Han Sen, Dragon Lady Chef called him over.

Han Sen spoke to Zero and explained to her why he had come there. Dragon Lady said, “You did not need to find Zero for that. You only have to find me. I am very good when it comes to killing people.”

Han Sen saw her eyes beam brightly. He thought, “I only want Zero to cut me a little. She is going to kill me.”

Dragon Lady was very excited about pulling Han Sen over to the training yard. Cooking was only Dragon Lady’s second favorite thing to do. Her absolute favorite thing to do was catching her prey. Han Sen would’ve been an excellent hunt.

When Han Sen entered the training yard, Lin Feng, Tang Zhenliu, Qin Xuan, Huangfu Jing, and Yi Dong Mu were all there already. Lin Feng and Yi Dong Mu were in the middle of a fight.

Lin Feng’s power was definitely defensive based whereas Yi Dong Mu was all about raw attacks. The two of them were fighting as polar opposites. It was very exciting to see.

Han Sen saw their powers were hidden and not being fully revealed. He knew they had already broken the world.

Seeing Han Sen arrive, Yi Dong Mu and Lin Feng stopped. Dragon Lady explained what was going on and how she

wanted Yi Dong Mu and Lin Feng to give her the arena.

Yi Dong Mu's eyes looked bright. He asked Han Sen, "Do you want to get hit? If that's what you want, then why did you not come and ask me? I am very good at killing people."

Tang Zhenliu came over and said, "I should be the one to do it. Your skills are too rough. It will be bad if you end up killing San Mu. Recently, I have been practicing how to control knife skills. I am very good at controlling my knife. I can promise you that you will not die. You will be injured, but you will not be disabled."

Seeing Qin Xuan and Huangfu Jing's eyes also look bright, Han Sen felt very depressed. "What is this guy doing? I only wanted a few hits, and they want to kill me."

"Go! Go! Go! You are all queuing from behind. I brought him here. I should be the one who gets the first swing." Dragon Lady pushed Yi Dong Mu and Tang Zhenliu away. She was shouting.

Han Sen was depressed hearing that. Since he was there, he did not want to leave. So, he went to the training yard.

Yi Dong Mu and Tang Zhenliu were watching from the outside. They saw Han Sen go up to Dragon Lady.

Dragon Lady smiled at Han Sen. She grabbed something from the air, which had the presence of a knife, and a force appear in her hands. She said to Han Sen, "Tell me where you would like me to cut you."

"Wherever. Just cut me a few times across the arm. There is no need to go too deep. Just a light mark." Han Sen watched Dragon Lady's presence explode. It was as if she wished to gut him open and skin him alive. He quickly developed a cold sweat.

"OK. I will cut your shoulder first." After Dragon Lady said that, her cutlery knife slashed toward Han Sen's arm.

In the long time that had passed, Dragon Lady's skills with the knife had matured. The most important thing about her ascension was her ability to now break the world. Her powers

and speed had increased. When she slashed down, she was so fast that one could not even see the shape of the knife.

Although Han Sen could follow the trail of the knife, he was still shocked. Dragon Lady was very strong. She was not going to just shave his arm. What she was doing was a big chop. It was like she was going to cut his arm right off.

If this was before, Han Sen would not have cared for such an attack. It would have been easy to evade it. Now, Han Sen could not feel or sense the incoming power. He did not know if he was able to avoid such a strike.

Han Sen stepped forward. He moved faster than he thought he could. He dodged Dragon Lady's knife, which came very close to his clothes.

Upon seeing Han Sen evade her knife, Dragon Lady slashed again.

Han Sen did not have any power in the movement. His speed did not seem all that fast, but he managed to keep on dodging all of her attacks.

Dragon Lady's cutlery knife was cold and flashy. From top to bottom, she did not even manage to touch Han Sen's sleeves.

"Stop!" Dragon Lady seemed to be in a rush. Her left hand held a fork. She tried to perforate Han Sen with it. She wanted to throw Han Sen into the air.

Han Sen's body was not frozen by the fork. He was still able to dodge it with ease. Dragon Lady's fork was unable to do anything to Han Sen's body.

Dragon Lady gnashed her teeth. Her voice had an old roaring sound in it. Many weapons appeared behind her back. There was a whole wheel of weapons for her to select from.

Back in ancient times, weapons were not used for fighting. They were designed for hunting. Eating was all soldiers ever needed.

Dragon Lady used all kinds of weapons to attack Han Sen. The weapons in her hands were mysterious. Her skills were

very weird and cruel. Every weapon had its own special, unique powers.

No matter how much Dragon Lady's skills raged, and no matter how well she performed, she was unable to skewer Han Sen.

Han Sen's body was like a thunderstorm, attacking and running. He was always able to do just enough to evade Dragon Lady's attempts.

Han Sen thought this was weird too. He no longer sensed when or if he was using power. Yet, whenever he needed it, he had the power and speed he needed. It was the precise amount each time.

This feeling was extremely weird. Even though Han Sen was not sure about it and what sort of power he was actually using, he knew one thing for sure. His body had not been ruined. He still had a powerful power. It was just that he was unable to feel its existence.

"Allow me." Seeing Dragon Lady exhaust all her tricks and still failing to hurt Han Sen, Yi Dong Mu waltzed right into the training yard. He held a knife, but he did not draw it. He grew stronger with every step he took. He quickly walked up to Han Sen and coldly said, "My Break World powers are based on pure speed. When my knife is drawn, people die. You better be careful."

Dragon Lady retreated into a corner. Yi Dong Mu stepped toward Han Sen as if he was a sea with shocking waves swelling. He pushed his power to the maximum.

In the next second, Yi Dong Mu's knife was out of its scabbard. Lin Feng and the others thought the knife air was very suppressing. It was like an invisible knife had just slashed their throats, but they did not see the knife light shine.

People were shocked. Yi Dong Mu's knife was very strong, and they could feel the knife slash their throats by merely watching the man. They did not know Han Sen's situation, so they could not tell if he could block the knife.

Han Sen did not plan on blocking it. His body just followed what it saw like the wind. He slowly retreated. Yi Dong Mu's knife was coming fast, but it missed. This even shocked Yi Dong Mu.

After the shock subsided, Yi Dong Mu's hands kept going wild with repeated knife strikes. Every swipe of the knife was faster than the last. The slashes were so fast that even the wind was changing color. It was like countless wind blades were dancing. Still, not even one could ruffle the sleeves of Han Sen's clothing.

Chapter 3382 - Little Uncle Returns

Chapter 3382 Little Uncle Returns

“Let me do it.” Huangfu Jing sounded calm. When she walked to the battleground, she suddenly teleported and appeared behind Han Sen. She tried to strike his shoulders with her legs.

Han Sen was unable to use his Dongxuan Aura. He was not supposed to be able to know what Huangfu Jing was planning to do to him from behind. Han Sen was still somehow able to see what Huangfu Jing was planning to do from behind. He was able to see everything she was doing.

His body moved horizontally. He avoided Huangfu Jing’s attempted strike.

Huangfu Jing seemed to know that was going to happen. She did not land her strike. She teleported elsewhere. She appeared next to Han Sen and tried striking him down with her legs again.

Han Sen did not fall back. He went forehead. He got close to Huangfu Jing and followed her body. Huangfu Jing’s sweep attacks were not working. She was unable to land a hit on Han Sen.

Huangfu Jing froze. Her body suddenly split up into several copies of herself. With all sorts of different positions and angles to attack from, her clones unleashed all they could. From the sky and the ground, it was like many Huangfu Jings were attacking Han Sen.

Han Sen’s body kept moving. He was like a prophet. He put Huangfu Jing’s infinite attacks into nothingness. No matter how much raging she unleashed, she was unable to bring harm to Han Sen.

Yi Dong Mu coldly shouted. He found the right time to push Han Sen into a corner, but Han Sen’s body turned. He exited

from the corner he was not supposed to be able to leave and avoided Yi Dong Mu's attacks.

Huangfu Jing's infinite teleportation attacks and Yi Dong Mu's knives were covering every inch of the training yard, still, neither of them was able to hurt Han Sen.

Han Sen was feeling very good. Although he could not feel the power he was using, and he could not use geno arts, his body's natural reactions were being honed. He was starting to get used to his new way of fighting.

Lin Feng and the others did not strike. Huangfu Jing and Yi Dong Mu were attacking Han Sen, yet they were unable to hurt him. Even if they were to join in and try to hurt Han Sen, it would have been pointless.

Qin Xuan said to Zero, "Zero, you come and give it a go,"

Zero's powers never missed. If there was someone able to land a hit on Han Sen, it would have had to be Zero.

In fact, Han Sen's whole reason for seeking out Zero in the first place was for her to use her Falsified-Sky Sutra power to see if she could hurt him. He hoped that would trigger his body's power.

Zero nodded. She raised her hand like it was a knife. She went silent and tried slashing Han Sen.

Zero's Falsified-Sky Sutra power came raging at Han Sen's arm. She was not trying to kill him.

The Falsified-Sky Sutra had cause power, so it would be the same no matter where it hit.

Zero slashed. Han Sen's heart had some kind of alarm. His hands slashed out. It led to the production of a ding and crunching sound. It was like Han Sen's hand broke a glass.

"Falsified-Sky power is useless. Your body is fine. It is very strong. Why are you telling us you cannot feel your power? You are merely trying to make us jealous." Tang Zhenliu sounded angry as he spoke.

"I really cannot feel any power flowing through me. While I was fighting and affected by your power, it seemed as if my

body could still react as it should. Still, it is just me reacting. I cannot feel any power flowing through me. I cannot use power to fight back either.” The three of them stopped fighting while Han Sen tried to feel out his own body. He could not detect any power in his body. It was just like an average body.

Han Sen conducted a few tests. He noticed his body was rather like a mirror. The stronger the opponent unleashed their power, the more power Han Sen react with it. If the opponent was weak, Han Sen’s body could not unleash explosive power in response.

Therefore, Han Sen could not actually control his own power. If the opponent was just a commoner, he could only use the type of powers typically reserved for goons if he fought that person.

“What is going on here?” Han Sen did not understand how his body had turned into what it was.

Han Sen was not happy about the changes because his body could not use powerful powers. He needed strong enemies to elicit stronger responses. If he met weak people, he would respond appropriately. He could only tie with his opponents.

He could not discern the reason why his body had changed this way. Han Sen had to wait for Mister White to come up with answers.

Regarding Han Yufei, Han Sen did not plan on going back to her. He firmly believed that every researcher was mad.

“There is no point in me being here, but now I do not have any geno arts. I cannot go back to the sanctuaries. I will have to ask Littleflower to take me there.” Han Sen went looking for Littleflower. The sky suddenly flashed. Something changed on the geno tablet.

Leader of the 31st sky: Wang Yuhang

Han Sen looked over. The geno tablet was shining with a few words. The 31st sky seemed to be shining as well. A new leader had just risen.

Han Sen was very happy. “Little Uncle is not dead! On top of that, he is the leader of the 31st sky.”

Wang Yuhang had gone to the 31st sky but did not come back. Han Sen wanted to go look for him. After thinking about it, he thought he might attract the attention of God Chaos Party and Qin Xiu. That might have gotten Wang Yuhang killed, so he refrained from seeking him out.

Upon seeing Wang Yuhang assert a leader seat, Han Sen was delighted.

People all across Space Garden were joyous about it too. Not long later, a shadow broke space and arrived. It was driving a shiny bike. It was Wang Yuhang.

“Little Uncle, you are interesting. The 31st sky leader, eh?” Tang Zhenliu proclaimed with a laugh, “You have just earned humanity a bunch of reputation in the geno universe.”

Wang Yuhang looked rather morbid. “Stop talking. I almost died.”

“What happened?” Everyone asked him about what happened.

Wang Yuhang wanted to speak, but he did not. He did not say anything more. He went up to Han Sen and pulled him aside. “San Mu, get over here. There is something I would like to ask you.”

After getting pulled aside by Wang Yuhang, Han Sen asked, “What is it, Little Uncle?”

Wang Yuhang looked around to ensure no one was around. He put his face next to Han Sen and quietly asked, “San Mu, do you know a very beautiful woman?”

Han Sen didn't think Wang Yuhang was making sense, so he replied, “Little Uncle, I know many beautiful women. Which one are you talking about?”

Wang Yuhang quickly said, “A beautiful woman you seem to know can break the sky.”

“Do you mean the woman who has the power to be a leader?” Han Sen asked.

“Stronger than that. When I was trapped in the 31st sky, she hurt me badly. I was almost unable to return. She said she let

me live for your sake. It was pathetic.” Wang Yuhang felt angry.

“What did she look like? What did you do?” Han Sen looked at Wang Yuhang with curiosity. To make Wang Yuhang angry, that woman must have done something pretty savage.

“I do not know what she looks like because she wore a white mask. I could not see her face, but she said she was your friend. I do not know if it was a real friend or not. When I became the leader of the 31st sky, she was still able to travel freely through the 33 skies. Her powers are really scary. She told me to tell you that you should not return to the 33 skies.”

Chapter 3383 - Test Subjec

Chapter 3383 Test Subjec

“Why can I not go to the 33 skies?” Han Sen asked with a frown.

“She said you cannot enter the 33 skies again,” Wang Yuhang said. “If you do need to go, you must at least bring Bao’er there.”

“What else did she say to you?” Han Sen asked.

“Nothing.” Wang Yuhang shook his head.

“If someone knows about Bao’er, it is likely big sky demon.” Although Han Sen guessed that, he did not think it seemed quite right. If it was big sky demon, she would not want to expose Bao’er to risks.

He did some research alongside Wang Yuhang, but he was unable to find out who that woman could have been. So, Han Sen had to shelve his thoughts related to it for now. Plus, Han Sen was not planning on returning to the 33 skies anyway.

After sending Wang Yuhang away, he called Littleflower to come over. He was going to have Littleflower take him back to the sanctuaries.

Han Sen was worried about his body being repelled by the sanctuaries, but nothing like that happened. While he was in the sanctuaries, he felt as if he was in the geno universe. There were no differences. His body was able to adjust to the sanctuaries quite easily.

“Back in the sanctuaries, I would not be repelled by the sanctuaries. After getting used to the pressure of the geno universe, going back to the sanctuaries will have me feeling a bit light-headed. Right now, I don’t feel anything.” Han Sen knew his body was not normal.

He went looking for Chaos and Bao’er with Littleflower. He wanted to see how Bao’er was doing, and he wanted Chaos to

see what had happened to his body.

“Littleflower! Dad!” Bao’er was happy to see them. She went to hold both of their hands.

“Ah, there is my little Bao’er! Tell me, how is your practice coming along?” Han Sen stroked Bao’er’s head.

Bao’er’s happy face was wiped away in a second. She looked depressed as she said, “Nothing. The gourd vine is not listening to me.”

The black crystal armor-shaped Chaos arrived. She coldly said, “When the genes combine, it needs progress. There is no need to rush these things. We still have some time before Qin Xiu becomes Reboot class.”

Han Sen had a few thoughts on his mind, so he asked, “Why don’t we do it before Qin Xiu levels up to Reboot class? Don’t we have a higher chance of losing after he reaches Reboot class?”

Chaos explained, “In fact, we need to wait until Qin Xiu becomes Reboot class so the geno prototype armor completely combines. That way, we can destroy it. Before that, even if we kill him, we cannot stop his soul from reincarnating. His next life will be even scarier.”

Seeing Han Sen and Littleflower failing to understand, Chaos further explained, “Qin Xiu’s past life was when he was the Wu Wei Dao Alpha. The Wu Wei Dao Alpha tried to escape the control of the Ultimate Egg. He paid a high price to succeed. It ended up limiting Qin Xiu’s potential. This time, if Qin Xiu reincarnates again, his genes will be too strong to imagine. By then, even without any geno prototype armor, he will be able to accomplish the final step. Then, no one will be able to control him.”

“If the Geno Hall Leader wants to kill Qin Xiu, does that mean we can actually choose to sit back and sip alcoholic beverages while not doing anything?” Han Sen asked. “After all, that annoying geezer will have to reincarnate. Why don’t we just not do anything while he does that? I mean, all the spirits that reincarnate have to go through the geno hall.”

“Let’s not mention that Qin Xiu is already very strong. Aside from Bao’er, I don’t think anyone can kill him. Even if they could, I doubt they could annihilate the spirit. He has a Reboot-class God Spirit Blood-Pulse. When he reincarnates, he will not have to pass through the geno hall.” Chaos denied Han Sen’s train of thought.

“Who is Qin Xiu?” Han Sen could not help but ask this question again.

Han Sen thought Chaos would not answer him. After he went quiet a little, Chaos sighed and said, “It is fine for me to tell you. Human Alpha is me and Bao’er’s father’s test subject.”

“Test subject?” Han Sen looked at Chaos with an expression of shock.

Chaos smiled. “Back then, me and Bao’er’s father were like water and fire. He was the God Hall Leader who ruled the universe, and I wanted to replace him to become the leader of the universe. We kept trying to find ways we could beat each other, but we would only tie every time. Neither of us won. The universe was destroyed because of us. If it was to continue, even if one of us prevailed, only a broken universe full of holes would have been left. That was not what we wanted. So, me and Bao’er’s father thought of a different way in which we might fight. We made a bet to see who could lead the universe.”

“What kind of bet would that be?” Littleflower asked with curiosity.

“The power of the universe is boundless,” Chaos coldly said. “Every power can be pushed to its max potential. Things can even be invincible, but there is only one power that can have someone labeled as a creator.”

“Making life?” Han Sen suddenly understood.

Chaos nodded. “Yes. It was to create life. Me and Bao’er’s father made a bet as to which of us could produce a better life. Then, that person would be the leader of the universe.”

“Was that how Human Alpha was born?” Even Littleflower was able to understand what was going on.

“It was not at the beginning. Early on, me and Bao’er’s father created a different life. We kept trying to perfect it. We kept trying to fix the flaws in the genes, hoping to suppress each other.” After saying that, Chaos’ eyes looked strange. She smiled a little and said, “The people who know you the most are not your best friends or family. They are your enemies. As me and Bao’er’s father researched, the more we learned about each other. The more we learned, the more we came to admire each other. It led to a relationship that was not one of rivalry.”

Han Sen thought, “You guys were great. How could you fight and then have sex? No one can do that.”

Han Sen did not dare say that out loud, but he had a question pop up in his mind. He said, “You guys created life. One of them was Human Alpha. Who was the other?”

“Human Alpha was made by Bao’er’s father. The life I created was the Witch.” Chaos smiled and went on to say, “Although our relationship had some changes, we both really wanted to win. So, we kept our bet going. Neither of us wanted to lose this gambit. Then, we put genes into the life forces.”

Han Sen never expected this was how the Witch came to be born. It was no wonder why so many of the Witches were so scary. The genes they possessed were top-class.

Chaos stopped smiling. She sighed and said, “Now, we are not so proud. If it was not for us, none of this would be happening. It is a shame our pride got in the way back then. Neither of us was willing to admit we lost. Neither of us wanted to take a step back. We kept on fighting.”

Chapter 3384 - Back to the 33 Skies

Chapter 3384 Back to the 33 Skies

Han Sen could not help but ask, “What happened after that?”

“It does not matter. In the end, Human Alpha had my genes and the genes of Bao’er’s father. With the modifications we did to him, he was already almost the most perfect life force in existence that had Reboot powers and the geno prototype armor powers.”

Chaos looked at Bao’er and said, “When we realized the problem, it was already too late. Human Alpha’s evolutions were out of control. Even me and Bao’er’s father were unable to control Human Alpha. In the end, Bao’er’s father had to reboot the universe. Other people think it was a fight between me and Bao’er’s father, but that was why the universe was rebooted. As a matter of fact, it was not us. It was because of Human Alpha.”

“That means Bao’er and Qin Xiu are, in some way, quite similar. They possess your genes and the genes of the previous God Hall Leader.” Han Sen was finally able to understand why Qin Xiu was so strong and had the power to reboot the universe.

“Not exactly,” Chaos said. “He has our genes, but his genes were already very strong. It was through our genes that he became nearly perfect. Aside from Bao’er, no other creature has the potential to be as great as Qin Xiu.”

Han Sen stood still and thought, “After all of that... After all those disasters, it was all because of you people. Now, Bao’er is the one that has to wipe your asses.”

Han Sen did not like this, but there was nothing he could do. Still, Han Sen did not know what happened to influence Chaos

into not telling him why Human Alpha was so keen on killing everyone.

“Ugh, do you know what? This is really starting to bore me. We’re obviously building up to a grand finale. While I would love a big payoff to all that has happened in my life, I don’t think I am going to get it. Why? My body! Unfortunately, I am not sure if I am going to be of much use. So, let’s skip that conversation and start talking about me for a minute. Quite dishearteningly, my body has a problem. Since you are you, I was hoping you might be able to have a look and see what exactly is going wrong with me.” Han Sen told Chaos about everything that had happened to him.

Chaos put her hands on Han Sen’s chest. She put some power into Han Sen’s body for the purposes of examination.

When her body went to Han Sen’s body, it immediately vanished. It was like Han Sen’s body was a bottomless hole. Her power was unable to create a splash.

Chaos looked more shocked than ever. She kept looking at Han Sen’s body. She said, “The sanctuaries, the geno hall, and the geno tablet already existed when the universe was first created. The power of the universe is weaker now, but the level of the sanctuaries was never any lower than the geno hall and the geno tablet. By using the sanctuaries, I discovered that the evolution modules of the sanctuaries were special. When things were rebooted, Bao’er was sent there. I hoped Bao’er would be able to use powers learned in the sanctuaries to grow up. Regarding the final level up of the sanctuaries, I do not know.”

“If you want to use the powers of the sanctuaries to evolve, it is not easy. The fact you humans were able to have the protection of the sanctuaries was a miraculous accident. According to the theory, only the spirits in the sanctuaries should have been the lives in the sanctuaries. Normally, only they were able to enjoy what it was like to level up in the sanctuaries.” Chaos looked at Han Sen’s body and said, “If my powers are still here, even just 1%, I should be able to check out your body. But I am still too weak and cannot do such a thing.”

Han Sen was disappointed. If Chaos could not tell what had happened to his body, he had no clue who might have been able to help him.

Han Sen still had some hope and asked Chaos, “With my situation being what it is, is there no way for me to complete the final step?”

Chaos looked certain as she said, “Impossible. If you make that final step, your body’s genes will be above the universe’s limit. Whatever you do will affect the rules of the universe. It will create mass destruction. It will not be as peaceful as before. When you combined with Wan’er, the power used was almost unlimited. Can you feel it in the way you felt it before?”

Han Sen shook his head. His situation was different from what it was before. Nothing was the same.

Chaos looked at Han Sen and asked, “Can you still control the Ultimate Egg?”

Han Sen shook his head. “After evolving, I have not been able to feel the Ultimate Egg’s presence.”

“The humans in the sanctuaries have Qin Xiu’s genes. The Ultimate Egg is to control Qin Xiu. According to the theory, you cannot absorb the Ultimate Egg. Now, you cannot feel the Ultimate Egg. This is weird.” Chaos spoke with a frown. She could not think of a solution.

Chaos did not want to waste too much time. She continued teaching Bao’er about the gourd. Han Sen was going to research the conditions of his body, hoping to find a way to harness its current state.

Chaos wanted a geno tablet fight where Bao’er could defeat Qin Xiu. She thought that if Bao’er combined with the gourd vine, she could win.

When the geno tablet’s battles were in the final few, Bao’er would only have to focus on Qin Xiu. She did not have to worry about Qin Xiu’s Break World creatures.

Of course, that meant Bao’er had to be the first sky leader before the 33 skies were owned all by others. Then, she could

participate in the geno tablet fight.

Han Sen had not been in Burning Red Sky for a while. The role of Burning Red Sky leader had been taken away by this point, leaving only Wang Yuhang with a leadership position in the 33 skies.

“I cannot allow Bao’er to face Qin Xiu alone. I must get a seat for myself again.” Han Sen thought about doing this, but he knew he couldn’t.

Han Sen spent a lot of time researching his body, but nothing he tried seemed to work. Whoever he fought would obviously be stronger, but he could not control that strength.

More and more leadership positions in the 33 skies were taken. Now, only three of the skies had not birthed a leader. When all the leaders were born, the geno tablet fight would begin.

Bao’er’s progress had not been going too well either. Bao’er had been unable to combine with the gourd vine. Her power was strong, but not strong enough to break through the universe.

Another sky lit up. Ancient Devil’s name appeared. There were only two more skies now.

“No. I must get one sky!” Han Sen could no longer wait. He had to get a sky for himself. If he did not, he would not be able to participate in the geno tablet fight.

Han Sen explained what he was going to do to the people in Sky Garden. Ning Yue, who was wearing green and feathery clothes, walked up to Han Sen and said, “I will come with you.”

His body’s presence had become weird. When Han Sen looked at him, he asked with shock, “Have your Break World genes reached a hundred?”

Chapter 3385 - Time Sky

Chapter 3385 Time Sky

Ning Yue nodded. “My Super God Spirit body finished evolving.”

When Han Sen heard him, his eyes went bright. He asked, “What is the difference with you now after your Super God Spirit body finished evolving.”

“My Super God Spirit body became an ultimate Super God Spirit body. It is just stronger,” Ning Yue casually said.

Han Sen had a complex look almost immediately after hearing that. Ning Yue’s Super God Spirit body had evolved to an ultimate version of the Super God Spirit body compared to Han Sen, whose Super God Spirit body was reduced to nothing. It was frustrating.

“The Super God Spirit body is dependent on one’s karma,” Han Sen depressingly stated.

Ning Yue looked at Han Sen, who was standing still, and asked, “Are you going or are you not going?”

“I am going.” Han Sen’s mind returned to the present. He then followed Ning Yue. They broke space and raced to the 33 skies.

Because the 33 skies only had two empty layers of sky left, the skies that already had a leader were difficult to breach. Usually, they would have teleported to the skies that did not have an owner.

Han Sen and Ning Yue did not get close to the barrier of the 33 skies. There were lots of Break World beasts on the search for Han Sen. They immediately roared and came for him.

“Let me take care of this,” Ning Yue coldly said. He plucked a feather from his feathery clothing. He waved it at the Break World beasts.

A beautiful, green halo was emitted. The bodies of the Break World beasts that touched the green halo became a green light that dissolved.

Within the blink of an eye, a dozen Break World beasts were turned into nothingness.

The last Break World gene was floating in the air.

The scene seemed frozen. The Break World beasts behind them were in shock. They all retreated. None of them dared to go for Han Sen.

“Let’s go.” Ning Yue went to 33 skies, which looked like a big tombstone. The Break World beasts surrounding the 33 skies formed a path for them.

“Very good.” Han Sen’s gave a thumbs up. Ning Yue’s power was so scary, his Super God Spirit body was wildly different.

Han Sen started wondering what the ultimate Super God Spirit body of Qin Xuan and the others might be like. He couldn’t comprehend how scary their combined powers would be. The God Chaos Party and all other parties would be immediately destroyed.

Ning Yue used his feathers to swing. The barriers of the 33 skies were cut open. He walked in and disappeared.

Han Sen wanted to follow Ning Yue to enter, but the gap in the barrier was gone the moment Ning Yue entered.

Han Sen felt bad about this. He used his own body to go to the invisible wall, but his body could not use any power because he did not currently have an enemy. Han Sen did not have any power, so he did not know if he could break through the invisible wall.

When Han Sen hit the invisible wall, it was like he hit nothing. He just went straight through. It was like no barrier existed in the first place.

Patong!

Han Sen’s body fell. When Han Sen landed, the impact of his fall created a massive circular crater in the ground.

Han Sen checked out the crater. He discovered that the place he was in now was incredibly weird. In the sky, there were lots of giant rocky objects that were like a watch.

The watches were the sizes of stones. There were some big ones, and there were others that were small. The small ones were about the size of a baseball field. Some of the bigger ones were about the size of a planet. Hands were depicting the hours and minutes.

Obviously, they were not real watches. They did not move as a clock did. The hands were stiff in their places and did not move.

Han Sen had landed on a stone watch that was kind of like an island.

Han Sen knew he had entered the 29th sky. There were only two skies left with no owners. The 29th sky was called Time Sky. From what he was seeing, he knew he was correct about his current location.

Although he knew Time Sky's name, Han Sen did not know why there was still no leader. According to theory, many people should have been able to enter the 29th sky, yet no leader had yet to emerge.

Han Sen came out from the hole. He walked to the edge of the watch and looked around. He did not notice Ning Yue around him. He did not even know if he too had been deposited in Time Sky.

“Han Sen.” While Han Sen was looking around, he heard someone call his name. That voice was very familiar.

He looked in the direction where the voice had come from. Above him, he saw a stone watch that was the size of a football stadium. A man was standing on the edge of that watch. He was looking at him from above.

“Ancient Devil, what are you doing here? Did you not already take a sky for yourself and become its leader?” Han Sen had a shocked expression as he looked at Ancient Devil.

Ancient Devil did not speak. He jumped down and landed close to Han Sen.

Han Sen wished to say something, but Ancient Devil performed a gesture to stop Han Sen and said, “There is no time. The next time wheel is going to start. You need to listen up. The time around here can affect the speed time goes by. When the time wheel starts to spin, time will go fast-forward differently. It might even reverse. You will be affected if you are in a certain time area.”

Han Sen immediately sensed how serious this was. He frowned and asked, “How fast does the time go by?”

“When it slows, it can be slow,” Ancient Devil said. “When it is fast, it can be very fast. One moment could take one thousand years. For a human and their lifespan, you might die on a watch in one second. Either that, or you will devolve and become a sperm.”

“Is there any way not to be affected by this?” Han Sen asked.

“There is no way. Every time the time wheel starts to spin, the speeds are different from the last time. It all depends on your luck. Hopefully, you will go to a time area where time is slowed down.” Ancient Devil paused and said, “Or, you can find a sky watch in Time Sky. If you manage to control it, you will become the leader of Time Sky.”

“How do I find that?” Han Sen asked.

“If people knew where to find it, many Break World creatures would not be trapped here.” Ancient Devil pointed to somewhere far away. There was a big dragon that looked like a diamond carving. It was traveling through the rock watches.

“That is one of Qin Xiu’s Break World beasts,” Ancient Devil quietly said. “Its Break World rate is at least 95%. The last time the time wheel spun, it was hurt by time. It lost the scales on its body, and its Break World rate went down to 60%.”

Han Sen did not understand and asked, “Why did God Hall Leader not send Moment God, a time God Spirit, here?”

This was a time area sky. Whether it was Moment God or God Chaos Party’s Itchy, either of them should have been able to control such a place with ease.

Chapter 3386 - Time Wheel Spins

Chapter 3386 Time Wheel Spins

Ancient Devil smiled. "It is because this place is a time element sky. That is why they did not dare come."

"What is that supposed to mean?" Han Sen did not really understand the way Ancient Devil was thinking.

Ancient Devil said, "It is easy to understand. It is like the way many machines are affected by electromagnetic pulses. Time here can change its speed. For time-element beings, that can cause a great disturbance. If they fought here, they would have to figure out how to fix the disturbance problem. Other power elements are not as affected here. They can fight here. The more powerful you are with time elements, the worse you will be in Time Sky. Of course, if their time power can go beyond Time Sky, none of this can affect them. If you were able to control time, time-element elites will not be affected here. They would be invincible. Now, no one has a time power that can exceed Time Sky."

Han Sen understood what Ancient Devil told him. He wished to say something, but he heard the sound of an old grandfather clock.

He did not know where that sound came from. It sounded very cold as it echoed throughout all of Time Sky. It was not very sharp, but it went very far. Every creature in Time Sky could hear the chiming.

Ancient Devil looked around and said, "Time is up. Are you planning to stay here to try your luck? Would you prefer pushing your luck elsewhere?"

"I am going wherever you are going," Han Sen said with a smile.

Ancient Devil did not say anything in response. He flew toward a smaller stone clock. Han Sen followed him.

Han Sen's knowledge of Time Sky was limited. He could not tell if the stone clocks were going clockwise or counterclockwise. Ancient Devil had been there for a while, so he was still fine. Han Sen still felt that there had to be something odd about it.

Ancient Devil stood atop the stone clock and said, "I do not have many good ideas. I am just going to try my luck. This stone clock is small, so the effects are not as strong. Later, if time goes too fast here, we will have to hurry up and go to another time area."

The bell was still chiming. It kept chiming and chiming. It was far away and really mysteriously.

After thinking about something, Han Sen asked, "Is this clock going to ring every hour?"

Ancient Devil said, "You guessed it almost correctly. Time Sky's clock chiming is a way to tell time. It rings once every two hours from one to 12. After the bell rings, it will go into a time loop. The time loop will last one hour, and there will be 11 soundings."

Han Sen wanted to say something, but he heard the sound of something screaming. There was a dragon in flight not too far away. It had the head of a drill. It looked like it was searching for which stone clock to stop at, but it kept picking and choosing without commitment. It was obviously hesitating quite a bit. It didn't stop anywhere.

The diamond-like big dragon was still hesitant. The 11 bell chimes were already done. In the next second, Han Sen saw the stone clock start spinning.

The stone clock needle kept spinning. It went faster, then it went slower. When it was slow, it jumped every block. When it was fast, it was like a fan. It was like the whole world was spinning.

Ancient Devil and Han Sen looked at the stone clock below them. If that stone clock went too fast, they would have to get

out of there regardless of if it reversed or spun straight.

Of course, before they left, they would have to find a way to escape the time zone.

Fortunately, beneath their feet, the clock's spinning speed was normal. It was a little bit faster though. It was around two or three times faster than a normal clock.

If they stood there for one hour, to other people it meant it would be two or three hours.

Han Sen felt relieved. When he looked at Ancient Devil, Han Sen noticed Ancient Devil seemed a bit more relaxed now too.

When Han Sen looked at the diamond-liked big dragon, his face changed. The dragon did not look so good. It had been choosing for so long and had not decided on a spot to land. Now, the clock's needle was spinning faster than an airplane's propeller. One could not even see the needles properly.

The diamond-like dragon roared. It tried escaping to another stone clock's area. As soon as it started flying, its body looked weird. It was becoming smaller.

Han Sen had to watch a scary scene unfold. A giant dragon's body flew 300 feet away with its body shrinking. What was once a big dragon had been turned into the size of a dinosaur. From a dinosaur, it turned into the size of an elephant. It then was the size of a crocodile. Before long, it was the size of a lizard.

The dragon was unable to escape the area of the stone clock. It turned into a crystal-looking egg. Since it had a rushed personality, it quickly rushed out of the scary reverse time zone to reach a different time zone.

In the other time zone, time went by much slower. The gene egg was floating in the air. It looked like a flawless diamond.

After watching all of this, Han Sen felt a chill. He saw a scary Break World beast be beaten into an egg. It was very shocking to witness.

Although Han Sen had a similar power, it was not a time element. It did not look as shocking.

“That big dragon was an ultimate gene race,” Ancient Devil said. “If you are interested in it, wait until the time wheel is over. Then, you can go over there and take it.”

“If you are not interested, I will do it myself.” Han Sen did not mind that. He went toward that area.

At this time, Break World beasts were no longer rare. No matter how high of a Break World rate a Break World beast had, it was still entirely dependent on talent. The Break World rate of rare gene races was still exceedingly high.

The time wheel spun for an hour. In the next hour, people were able to do things while. Time Sky was no longer a place of danger.

Looking around at all the different clock areas, it was clear that some areas did not spin fast. Ancient Devil flew over to one of them. He was looking for a time clock.

Ancient Devil waved to Han Sen and said, “You and I came here for the sky clock. We should not be working together, so we should part ways for now.”

Han Sen did not plan on leaving Ancient Devil’s side. After taking the gene egg, he followed him. He smiled and asked, “Ancient Devil, did you not already earn the leadership position of another sky? Why are you here in Time Sky?”

“I have a plan, and it is my own.” Ancient Devil did not plan on answering Han Sen.

Seeing that Ancient Devil was not going to answer, Han Sen didn’t try to force him. Still, he did not leave. He just went silent and followed Ancient Devil.

Han Sen did not know if it was just because his body was slow or what, but he could not feel as the time clock did anything to him.

Han Sen was not entirely sure about it. He did not know if it was just because he could not feel the power or whether or not the time zones really could not affect his body.

Chapter 3387 - Floating Kill Elder

Chapter 3387 Floating Kill Elder

Han Sen was behind Ancient Devil. He kept walking silently. When the next stone clock rang, the danger was considerably less. The speed of time in different areas could be segmented. As long as one did not have a death wish, one would be fine.

Han Sen wanted to ask Ancient Devil if he fought against Bury Path God and big sky demon over the relics. If he asked that, Ancient Devil would know he had been there. Therefore, Han Sen did not ask him anything about that.

Ancient Devil kept walking. He eventually said, "It is pointless to keep on following me. I do not know where the sky clock is. I am only trying my luck like you."

"You are luckier than me, so following you gives me a better chance." Han Sen did not do anything. He carried on following Ancient Devil.

Ancient Devil kept walking and said, "The sky clock is hidden amongst the stone clocks, but no one knows which one is the sky clock."

"You do not look like someone who would come to a place on a complete whim. You would not just come here and risk your neck on a chance." Han Sen understood Ancient Devil too much.

Ancient Devil sighed and said, "Whatever. I can teach you how to find the sky clock. In exchange, you cannot follow me anymore."

Han Sen squinted his eyes and asked, "Why are you so afraid of me following you? Do you already know where the sky clock is?"

Ancient Devil felt bad. He shook his head. "If I knew where the sky clock was, it would not take me this long to seek it out."

I just do not want you following me. Every time you follow me, something bad happens. Even if I am lucky enough to find it, you will only end up taking it away from me. Why should I waste my time here? If you are going to keep on following me, I will just stop looking.”

Han Sen rubbed his nose. Ancient Devil was right. Every time he followed Ancient Devil, the man was put at a disadvantage. If Ancient Devil stopped looking, it would not benefit Han Sen.

Han Sen said, “Fine. Tell me how to find the sky clock. We will both try our luck in separate ways. First, you must answer my question.”

“Do you want to know why I became the leader of a sky but still came to Time Sky? Is that it?” Ancient Devil enquired.

“Yes,” Han Sen said with a nod.

Ancient Devil was silent a moment before saying, “I can tell you that I did not come to Time Sky for the leadership position. I am here for the sky clock.”

“What is the difference?” Han Sen asked with a frown.

“Of course, there is a difference,” Ancient Devil said. “When you obtain the sky clock, you do not have to be the leader. If I get the sky clock, I can still give up being the leader of another sky to become Time Sky’s leader. That would be the best result.”

“What do you want to do with the sky clock?” Han Sen asked.

“The sky clock can speed up and reverse time,” Ancient Devil said. “I need it to accomplish one thing. You were only allowed to ask one question of me. I have already answered you.”

“Fine. Tell me how to find the sky clock.” Han Sen understood Ancient Devil, so he stopped asking.

Ancient Devil told Han Sen which direction to go to find the sky clock. He then left.

“Goodbye,” Han Sen said as a friendly goodbye to Ancient Devil.

“I think it would be best if we never met again.” Ancient Devil did not turn back as he left. He was not like Han Sen, who was acting all clingy.

Han Sen felt bad. He licked his lips. If he were able to follow Ancient Devil, he would have a much higher chance of finding the sky clock. He knew he could not bully the man too much. If Ancient Devil really got angry, he would not be able to find the sky clock. Plus, Ancient Devil might even kill him.

Now that Ancient Devil was gone, Han Sen looked around and went in a different direction.

Ancient Devil had taught him an easy method. It sounded dumb, but it worked.

The sky clock was amidst the countless stone clocks that made up the realm. No matter how hard one looked, nothing stood out to indicate that one clock was the sky clock.

To see the sky clock, one needed to try each stone clock one by one. The sky clock and ordinary clocks all looked the same, but the needles of the sky clock were different from the usual needles of stone clocks.

He just needed to try the needles. He would then be able to tell if something was a sky clock or not.

There were countless numbers of stone clocks in Time Sky. To try each needle on each clock over and over, and to try each one, there was no telling how long such an endeavor would take. Therefore, it was all down to luck.

It was like winning a lottery. If one were lucky, one would get the jackpot on the first go. If one was unlucky, one would have to keep trying to the end.

Han Sen had no choice. He had to rely on the method Ancient Devil had told him about.

Now, the needle was spinning. The method was not going to work. He had to wait until the needles stopped before trying it.

“Ancient Devil did not try it here, so I bet he has already given the stone clocks here a go. Let me go elsewhere.” Han Sen had come too late. He did not know if the stone clocks he was at

had already been tested, so he had to keep trying them one by one.

After walking for a short while, he saw a few Break World creatures gathering on the opposite side of a stone clock. The one at the center of the assembly was the leader. He was a God Chaos Party elder. Han Sen had seen him while he engaged in the last big battle against the organization.

“Han Sen, where are you going to run this time?” The elder saw Han Sen too. He immediately had a few Break World beasts accompany him to surround Han Sen.

Han Sen could not run fast, and there were not that many areas to run to. The directions he could choose to escape were quite limited.

“Are you guys not leaving?” Han Sen checked out the elder and Break World beasts. He did not care all that much about them.

He had a low battle power. When he met stronger foes, he fought harder. It would not have been easy for the elder and his Break World beasts to try and kill him.

“Our leader wants you to die. That means you will not be allowed to live. My name is Floating Kill. After you die, never forget that I was the one who killed you.” After Floating Kill spoke, he raised his hands. He pulled out a building tower and threw it at Han Sen.

That tower was comprised of 18 floors. It glowed with golden light. It was like a god tower. The moment it left his hands, it headed straight for Han Sen’s head.

Although Han Sen sped himself up to avoid the suppression of the tower, he looked at the tower coming right before his face.

Floating Kill was shocked. His floating kill had locked onto a target, so he should not have been able to escape. Yet Han Sen was able to dodge the floating kill’s suppression. He was surprised by this.

Almost at the same time, five Break World beasts roared. All kinds of powers covered the sky and the ground, including wind, fire, thunder, and lightning. It was all going for Han Sen.

The Break World powers were very scary. They almost covered the entire stone clock's area. Han Sen's power was still running around. He did not seem to be affected.

Floating Kill was secretly shocked. The five Break World beasts around him had a Break World rate of 60% or above. Even if they could not defeat Han Sen, they should have been able to damage him.

Upon seeing Han Sen's face, Floating Kill knew he had only moved with simple coordination. He had still managed to play the five Break World beasts like a fiddle.

Chapter 3388 - Suppress

Chapter 3388 Suppress

As Floating Kill watched what was happening, he noticed that Han Sen's movement abilities were very magical. He also realized that the distances he crossed were never all that far. Every time he dodged the attack of a Break World beast, it was as if he already knew what to expect.

After a while, Floating Kill noticed the time. He used the sky treasure tower. The tower grew very large. It was like it was covering the sky and the ground. It covered the entire time area they were in.

Han Sen's location was limited. If he wanted to avoid the suppression of the tower, he would have to quickly get to another stone clock's area.

The stone clock was spinning faster than a plane's propeller. If Han Sen went in there, he would lose thousands of years.

If he was able to hold strong against it, it would have likely been fine. If he couldn't withstand the magic, he would instantly grow old and die.

Han Sen was not sure if his body could withstand the force, so he stopped dodging and allowed the sky treasure tower to come down.

Because the tower was covering the entire area, the five Break World beasts were inside with him too. All of them were extremely shocked. They wildly flew around, desperately wanting to get away from the tower.

Han Sen felt as if everything around was filling up with golden light. He and the five Break World beasts in the tower were all seeing gold.

The tower was gold. It looked like it was made of gold, but that tower was different to the average tower. Ordinary towers had floors. This tower looked as if it had 18 floors. On the

inside, however, there were no floors. One was able to see all the way up, from the bottom to the top.

The walls of the towers were inscribed with golden spells. It also appeared as if there were many statues leading the way to the roof.

The five beasts and a man were inside the tower. Many of the golden spells were shining brightly. The tower had become very bright. It was like there were countless suns in the sky shining brightly. It was so bright that it made it difficult to open one's eyes.

Han Sen's eyes did not feel anything. He was able to see everything within that golden light.

Han Sen thought the golden light was only bright and could not actually do anything to him. He thought that because his body was not impacted in the least.

When he looked at the five Break World beasts, he was shocked.

The five Break World beasts had just entered the tower. They were all in shock, scrambling in a desperate bid to escape the place. The golden spells suddenly shone with a golden god light that frozen their bodies in the shape of monstrous gold statues. Their bodies had been frozen in their prior motion of trying to flee. They looked as if they were in a rush.

Han Sen's heart jumped. "These five Break World beasts had a Break World rate of at least 60%. They might not be the strongest, but they have to be among the strongest in the universe. That golden god light just shone on them and turned them into statues. The golden god light is very strong, and it shone on me. Floating Kill does not plan on letting me live. I should be like them, but I am not. That must mean my body really is different."

While Han Sen was lost in thought, he saw the five gold statues start to melt. They became a gold blood-like puddle of liquid on the ground.

"That is a very evil power." Han Sen frowned. The golden god light had turned all the creatures into gold statues. It then made

the gold statues turn into a puddle of blood water. It was a very evil construct. It would not let anyone live.

Outside the tower, Floating Kill looked very happy. He took away the now-minimized sky treasure tower by placing it in his hands. He looked at the shining tower of golden light and said to himself, "This sky floating kill can truly melt everything. Even the undying can block the power of the sky floating kill. Han Sen will only live one or two days inside here before becoming blood water. If that happens, I will have accomplished a great deed for my master. Mister Leader can flip the geno hall and rebuild the god palace. I will be regarded as a high-level member then."

Floating Kill was feeling very cocky, but he did not dare underestimate things. He kept using power to make the sky floating kill's golden spell brighter. He wanted to speed up Han Sen becoming blood water.

Regarding the five Break World beasts, Floating Kill did not care about them. If he was able to kill Han Sen through their sacrifice, it was all worth it.

Plus, it was only five Break World beasts. He would easily be able to get such things back. With Qin Xiu's method, making Break World beasts was easy. Floating Kill did not want to risk Han Sen getting free by trying to save the five Break World beasts.

Han Sen was someone Qin Xiu cared about a great deal. Floating Kill did not dare get in the way. Normally, creatures that had a 95% break world rate would melt inside his tower of doom.

Floating Kill planned on taking half a month to produce more Break World beasts while also killing Han Sen. He was not going to give Han Sen a second chance.

Suddenly, Floating Kill turned around to look at the stone clock near him.

The stone clock was flying very fast. It was almost moving like a fan. Time had been fast-forwarded many times.

Floating Kill thought, "If the sky floating kill was in the stone clock's area, one moment would be 10 months. If he was inside there, he must have already died." He decided to take the sky floating kill out.

Under the control of Floating Kill, the sky floating kill flew to the designated area. It landed on a clock's needle, which was spinning as fast as a fan.

The sky floating kill was affected by the speed of time. One moment equaled a few hours.

Now, the five gold statues had started to melt. Han Sen was watching it happen. His body, however, was not feeling bad at all.

A moment later, a gold statue completely melted into gold blood water. However, there was a teardrop left behind. It was a Break World gene. It did not melt. It sat in the blood water.

Han Sen reached out his hand to collect the Break World gene. The other four Break World beasts were going to completely melt soon as well.

"Although I am not afraid of the tower's power, how am I supposed to get out of here?" Han Sen's body became stronger the moment he encountered something fierce. Now, there were not any enemies. He did not know how to use his body's power to break the sky floating kill.

Han Sen was not in a rush to break the sky floating kill. After a while, another Break World beast became gold blood water. He picked up all the Break World genes.

"Let's try it now." Han Sen put the Break World gene away and looked around. He did not see any doors or windows. He walked in front of a wall.

Han Sen reached his hand out to touch the golden wall. The golden spells were still releasing a scary god light, but Han Sen could not feel any energy floating. The golden god light was releasing ordinary, harmless light.

Han Sen raised his fist to have a look. He then threw a punch at the golden wall.

Chapter 3389 - A Fist Kills Floating Kill

Chapter 3389 A Fist Kills Floating Kill

Floating Kill looked at the sky floating kill's area. Time was going by incredibly quickly. Twenty minutes of ordinary time had already passed. Converting it into the time clock's passing of time, two to three months had gone by.

"Even if Han Sen's Break World rate was at the almighty sum of 99%, he should have been refined by now," Floating Kill thought. To play it safe, he did not bring back his sky floating kill just yet. He let it remain in the area, readying himself for its retrieval when the displacement of time had gone by. Only then would he bring back the sky floating kill.

Suddenly, a golden light was coming from the sky floating kill. It was shaking. In the next second, the whole of the sky floating kill exploded. It became small bits of sand that scattered about everywhere.

Han Sen's body fell out from within it. It seemed that it had not done him any harm. It had not reduced him to blood water. Not even his clothes had been harmed by the time he had spent inside it.

"Blergh!" When the sky floating kill shattered, Floating Kill coughed up a bevy of blood to coincide with it. His eyes opened wide. He looked at Han Sen's unharmed figure in complete disbelief.

Han Sen looked at his fists and froze in place. It had been a random punch. It was not some extreme power that he had mustered, but the miraculously solid sky floating kill had still been rendered little more than dust in the wind.

When Floating Kill reacted, he instantly turned around and wanted to run away. A chill was running down his spine. His heart was even colder.

The sky floating kill, boosted by the wretched advance of time, had been unable to damage Han Sen. Therefore, how scary could such a man's body be? Aside from Qin Xiu, Floating Kill had never witnessed someone so scary.

He knew he would be unable to fight Han Sen. Floating Kill did not dare hang around and fight Han Sen. He wished he could run faster. Floating Kill had not seen someone this scary ever before.

Since he knew he would not be able to beat Han Sen, Floating Kill did not dare stay there and fight the man. The stone clock was still spinning, so he could not escape. Floating Kill kept traveling between the stone clock areas in a desperate bid to escape.

Unfortunately, the speed of every clock area was different. Floating Kill was heavily affected by each of them. It was fine to be in a time area where time ran fast. When it came to a time area that ran really slow, Floating Kill's motions were much slower.

Han Sen chased after Floating Kill at a pace that was not too fast. No matter which stone clock's area he entered, he was not affected.

"This body is not affected by the passage of time." Han Sen was more than pleased with this result. He hurried up, wanting to catch up with Floating Kill.

When Han Sen wanted to use his powers, his body did not adhere to the desires of his mind. He lacked the speed necessary to catch up.

"What is wrong with this body?" Han Sen felt a little bit depressed. He still kept up his pursuit.

Floating Kill kept on escaping, but he suddenly stopped. Up ahead, there were two areas he could go for. One area's stone clock was spinning at the speed of light. The other one stone clock's needle barely even moved.

Floating Kill's lifespan was very high, but he did not dare go into a fast area like that. That speed might have cost him 10

million years in a single second. Even he would not have been able to hold strong against a force of time like that.

As for the other area, time was almost still. If he went inside, he might have stopped moving and become frozen in time.

He watched Han Sen approach him. Han Sen was not very fast and not very slow because he could not be as fast as normal. In Floating Kill's eyes, Han Sen was still a very scary man. He felt like a mouse being toyed with by a cat.

“Goddamn asshole!” Floating Kill was very angry. As Han Sen kept playing with him, it made his fear of Han Sen even deeper. He did not even have the courage to fight or threaten Han Sen anymore.

If he knew Han Sen could not catch up, which was why he was not fast and not slow, he would have likely felt much different.

Floating Kill gnashed his teeth. He was headed for the stone clock area that was extremely slow in its advance. He also took something out.

Han Sen saw Floating Kill flash with a blue light. It was like blue seawater was wrapping up his body. He then entered the nearly still time area.

In the area where time was stopped, he should not have been able to move. When Floating Kill went inside, he was not stalled by time. He was able to go forward. He was, however, very slow. He was not much faster than a turtle crawling.

Floating Kill kept rushing forward. He felt relieved. He looked at the blue crystal orb and felt much better.

“Luckily, when I went to time sky, Mister Leader gave me this space crack orb. Had I not received this gift, I would have been killed by Han Sen's hands today. With the protection offered by this orb, I can travel through the time area. Even an absolutely still time area will not be able to stop me. That Han Sen will never be able to catch up.” Floating Kill looked back having all those smarmy thoughts to himself.

When he looked back, Floating Kill's face changed. He saw Han Sen enter the still time area without his speed slowing

down the smallest mote. He was still coming for him at an ordinary pace. It was then that his face turned pale.

Han Sen saw Floating Kill rush to the silent area. He thought, "Floating Kill must have a death wish. If he ran elsewhere, I might not have been able to chase him. Now, he is a very dead man."

While he was thinking about this, Han Sen walked in. Just like before, this place was an area where the time power did nothing to inhibit his body. Han Sen was behind Floating Kill in no time at all.

"I am going to fight you!" Floating Kill was angry. His face was twisted as he felt forced to gather power. He generated the sky floating kill, moving to suppress Han Sen.

The time in that nearly still area made his motions awfully slow. Even the sky floating kill was becoming slower and slower in its advance.

Han Sen did not back off. He raised his fist and moved toward the sky floating kill.

Pang!

The sky floating kill exploded with a single punch. It was quickly turned into a sky full of yellow dust. After the punch, Han Sen's fist was not stalled. It was still going further, punching toward Floating Kill's chest.

Floating Kill did not have a chance of dodging the strike. He gnashed his teeth and put all his power into the space crack orb. The blue water images were clearer. He wanted to use the space crack orb's power to block Han Sen's punch.

When Han Sen's punch landed on the blue watermark, the blue watermark shattered. It was unable to withstand Han Sen's fist for a single second. It just instantly broke. Even Floating Kill's space crack orb was shattered.

Seeing Han Sen's fist come thrusting into his chest, Floating Kill's eyes opened wide. He looked very shocked. In the end, he thought, "Perhaps Han Sen is scarier than Mister Leader."

Pang!

Before his thoughts ended, Floating Kill's body was punched open by Han Sen's manic fist. He was reduced to a bloody mist.

Floating Kill's Break World rate was almost maxed out, but he had not been able to resist one of Han Sen's punches.

Chapter 3390 - Sky Clock

Chapter 3390 Sky Clock

Han Sen looked at Floating Kill, who had become a bloody mist. He mocked the man while talking to himself. "If opponents are stupid like Floating Kill and trying to fight me with power, my body is pretty effective."

Han Sen wondered what Floating Kill would have thought if he knew the real situation. If he had not resisted, Han Sen would not have killed him.

Because Floating Kill used the sky floating kill to try and restrict Han Sen, and he used the space crack orb's power, it triggered Han Sen's body's natural reaction.

If Floating Kill had tried to escape like a normal person and not fight back, it would have been hard for Han Sen to kill him.

It was a shame that an escape was exactly what resulted in his death. Who would have thought that would happen?

Floating Kill was not a Break World beast. Killing him did not yield a Break World gene. He looked around. An hour had yet to go by. The stone clocks were still spinning.

To Han Sen, this was all pointless. His body was not afraid of time power. Time Sky was a big place, but there was nowhere now he was no longer able to reach.

"It is a shame that I am unable to find out which stone clock is the sky clock. I still have to wait until the spinning has stopped before testing them too." After Han Sen thought about it, he did not plan on going anywhere. He was just going to wait where he was for time to end.

Not long later, one hour of the time cycle came to an end. Over the course of the next hour, Time Sky did not exhibit any weird changes.

Han Sen walked to the nearest needle and checked it out.

The clocks in the Alliance had three different needles. There was a needle for the hours, minutes, and seconds. The clocks in Time Sky only had one needle. It did not represent the seconds or the minutes, but it did not represent the hour needle either. In theory, it should have represented the hour needle since every section it went through meant one hour. In this place, it actually represented two hours.

All of the stone clocks were like this. Now, all of the stone clock needles had stopped and been no longer moving.

The stone needles did not look like delicate things. Their shape and design had many natural flaws. They looked rather smooth. They did not match up with the clocks of greater technology, but there was a vintage feeling when it came to them.

Han Sen reached out his hand to touch the giant stone needle. He felt as if a chilly feeling was going to prickle him.

The frosty feeling was a consequence of the needle's natural temperature. If this was before, Han Sen would not have had this heightened sense of feeling. He would have had to use Dongxuan Aura to sense such a thing. Now, the stronger his body was, the lower his sensitivity was.

It was like people who practiced fist-fighting. Their fists were hard and would mature. If their fists hit things that had altered temperatures or a lack of resistance, they would be less sensitive to it.

Han Sen had such a powerful body, but his feelings were still very sensitive. They were perhaps even more sensitive than before. To the powers outside, they were still very powerful as well. The only thing he could not feel was the power within himself. That depressed Han Sen a great deal.

He put his hands on the needle. Han Sen exerted all the power he could and pushed the stone needle clockwise.

Han Sen had his share of doubts regarding truthfulness when it came to what Ancient Devil had told him, but the explanation Ancient Devil had given him was something fairly decent. It made sense, so Han Sen decided to believe him.

According to Ancient Devil, the stone clocks were usually connected to Time Sky. One movement was able to affect the entire body. Moving one needle was like affecting the entire rule powers of Time Sky. Even if Qin Xiu was there, he might not have been able to do any pushing.

The sky clock was Time Sky's essence. It was the only thing that could change the rule powers of Time Sky, so only it could be pushed alone.

Of course, that all depended on whether or not the sky clock was willing to be pushed. If it did not want him to push it, it would not move.

"No matter what, it all depends on luck." Han Sen felt a bit angry. He did not like the concept of luck because his luck had always been vile.

Han Sen used his power to push the needle. He soon heard a "katcha" sound. The giant stone needle moved. Han Sen had been pushing it for a while. Eventually, time moved.

"Am I really that lucky? Did I actually find the sky clock?" Han Sen was very happy. He tried pushing some more. He did not push hard, but he was able to push the needle a little.

"Ha! Ha! My luck is back. Ancient Devil! Ancient Devi! You were so not willing to come with me, and now I found the sky clock first. You are going to regret this so much." Han Sen was so excited that he wanted to laugh at the sky. He had existed for a very long time, and he had finally struck a jackpot.

After feeling that happy, Han Sen swiftly felt terrible. Even though he had found the sky clock, he did not know how to convince the sky clock to move.

"The sky clock is the key to Time Sky. It is just like Sky King and the other life forces. They have high intelligence." Han Sen looked at the stone needle. He then spoke to the stone needle. "Sky Clock, if you are willing to obey me, I promise you will have a fine laugh. Otherwise, don't take it out on me for being mean to you. I will break your needle or your soul."

Han Sen tried to threaten it for a while. He did that for so long that he felt his mouth was going to break. After all that time,

the stone clock still did not react.

“It looks like you won’t know what regret is unless I use my strength.” When Han Sen was ready to push the needle further, his heart jumped. He thought, “Hang on! Was Ancient Devil lying to me? What if all the stone clocks can be pushed?”

Although he thought the possibility of that being the case was low, due to Ancient Devil being right about the stone clock and needles being connected to Time Sky, in theory, he should not have been able to push one at all.

Han Sen still harbored doubts. He looked around. He walked up to another stone clock, wanting to see if the other stone clock could be moved.

He moved to a stone clock that was the size of a football field. Han Sen did not hesitate to put his hand on the stone needle. He pushed it a little.

With that small push, the pillar-like needle was pushed really far. The whole area of time around sped up. It was like things fast-forwarded for a while.

Han Sen thought, “Holy sh*t! Ancient Devil, that asshole, lied to me. But that doesn’t make sense. How am I able to push it?” He thought the stone needle should not have been able to be pushed, but the facts were in front of him. He had no choice but to believe it.

Han Sen readied himself to go out and look for Ancient Devil. He suddenly heard an exciting sound not too far away. “Sky clock.... Sky clock... I finally found sky clock.”

Han Sen was surprised. He went to take a look. He saw a man with bright eyes pushing a stone needle. That person thought Han Sen had found the sky clock.

Chapter 3391 - Doing the Opposite

Chapter 3391 Doing the Opposite

Han Sen did not recognize that person. He looked like a human from the universe of kingdoms.

That person did not know who Han Sen was either. His eyes were straight and fixed on Han Sen's clock. The man pulled out his knife and immediately started slashing toward Han Sen.

Han Sen wanted to fight back, but he thought about it some more. He ended up retreating. He pretended to be angry and shouted, "I found the sky clock first! What makes you think you can steal my stuff?"

"Treasure in this world belongs to those who are strong enough to grasp it. If you found something but are too weak to own it, that means you are not the type of person who should have it," the person shamelessly declared. He did not even blush as he boldly spoke. He slashed madly toward Han Sen. The knife lights were like nine skies of galaxies coming down unable to be stopped.

Han Sen kept retreating, dodging the knife as he went. He kept falling back while madly shouting, "You are stealing my sky clock! You can go to hell!"

That person was not dumb. He knew Han Sen was deliberately trying to attract all the other elites to that zone. He immediately used all of his strength to throw a knife light across the land to kill Han Sen as swiftly as possible.

Han Sen did not appear to be someone special, but his movements were very strange. He kept managing to travel in between and around the dangerous knife lights. The man kept using all the moves he had and exerting all of his strength, but he was unable to harm Han Sen.

Lu Xuan Yu was shocked. He was not one of the seven kingdom's royals or a student of Wu Wei Dao Palace, but he had managed to break the world through his own strength. He had crisscrossed across the universe of kingdoms for a few hundred years. He had never lost once. He was not like the Break World beasts that had used life souls to break the world.

He thought by using his own power to get the leadership of the geno tablet's top position. He did not think it would be difficult. When he teleported to Time Sky, he had risked death many times without ever finding the sky clock he needed.

It had not figured out that pushing a needle meant the discovery of the sky clock. He had been looking for a long time, but he had yet to find anything.

Time Sky had too many stone clocks. It was unknown how many years or months it might take to try them all.

Lu Xuan Yu thought his chances were slim. Suddenly, he had seen another person manage to push a stone needle. Naturally, he wanted to kill them and take the person's supposed sky clock.

The person he discovered, who did not look very strong, was able to evade each and every one of his attacks. It greatly surprised him.

"Roar! Where is the sky clock?" Before Lu Xuan Yu tried to kill him again. Both men heard a roar. A giant bear that looked like a blue and giant beast was on its way.

Far away, a few more scary presences were breaking space to arrive in the zone. They had obviously come there because of Han Sen's screaming. Lu Xuan Yu thought the big bear he saw was quite scary. He did not think he could win in combat against it. He gnashed his teeth and decided to ignore Han Sen. He was going to the stone needle Han Sen had just pushed. He wanted to take the sky clock before the big bear reached it and stole the goods.

The big bear was a bit slow. It looked at Lu Xuan Yu, who was heading for the stone clock, but it could guess what it was. It was, however, too late for the bear to stop him. The bear made

another roaring sound its claws lashed out to bat Lu Xuan Yu. An ice-blue scary light beam struck Lu Xuan Yu.

It was too late. Lu Xuan Yu was going to take the stone needle.

Suddenly, a silver typhoon came in from space. It went in front of Lu Xuan Yu. He had no choice but to give up on the stone clock and try striking the silver typhoon to break it.

There was a booming noise, which resulted in silver light exploding alongside a knife light. In the shattered, silver light, a big silver bird flew forward. It looked angry as it went straight to fight Lu Xuan Yu.

That kind of interruption made many more Break World beasts want to join in. It resulted in the whole place devolving into a mess. Many scary creatures were fighting. They all wanted that stone clock for themselves.

Han Sen had already retreated a good distance away a long time ago. He watched Lu Xuan Yu battle the Break World beasts and said to himself, "Fight! Fight! The more that die here, the fewer enemies I have to deal with. None of them will be getting the sky clock anytime soon."

After that, he walked away. He was certain that the needles of the two stone clocks he had pushed were not the sky clock they were after.

Han Sen thought, "If everyone knows the sky clock needle can be moved and the needles of other stone clocks can be moved, that means Ancient Devil did not lie to me. The problem has something to do with me. There is a 90% chance it is a problem that has something to do with my body. That is how I was able to push the stone needles of two clocks." He then went to a place where no one was around. He tried pushing the needle of another stone clock. Just like before, he was able to push the stone needles with ease. It did not cost him much strength.

"Of course, it is my body's problem. If it wasn't, the stone clock would not have been able to be tampered with. It is going to be very troublesome if I can move every clock. It

means I won't be able to find the sky clock." Han Sen was quite troubled by this development.

He tried doing this a few more times, but he had the same results each time. If he wanted to, he could push the stone clock needles exactly where he wanted them to be.

Han Sen said to himself, "It is useless to keep pushing these needles. I do not know how I am supposed to find the sky clock." Still, he persevered and tried every stone clock he came across. He still hoped he would find something.

Clearly, his luck had not gotten any better. He kept walking. He pushed many stone needles, but he was unable to find anything.

After an hour, the bell rang. The time-wheel storm kicked up into a frenzy again.

This time, Han Sen was no longer worried about being restricted by the storm of the time wheel. He stood in front of a stone clock, waiting for the needles to spin.

Bzzt!

After 12 chimes, Han Sen's stone clock spun around like a fan. It was going counterclockwise. If an ordinary creature was standing there, they would have turned into an egg.

Han Sen's heart jumped. He jumped next to a stone clock and reached his hand out to press the stone needle.

The stone needle he touched stopped operating. Han Sen used one hand to suppress the needle. As a consequence, the needle stopped moving.

Han Sen felt that the needle had a reverse power. If he let go, the needle was likely going to madly spin.

"I will hold the needle. If anyone comes close, I will let it go. I do not need to fight. The counterclockwise power can kill all my foes. To be able to control the needles of all these stone clocks is very helpful." Han Sen was thinking his powers were not completely useless after all.

After thinking about that, Han Sen's heart jumped. "If I cannot try it when time stops, why do I not do the opposite? Maybe I

should try to stop the needles. If it was a sky clock, it might fight against me instead of just coming to a standstill.”

Han Sen did as he thought. He held the attack of the time power and continued exploring. When he found a stone clock, he stopped its needle from spinning.

Chapter 3392 - Fighting

Chapter 3392 Fighting

After walking all that way, Han Sen had found nothing. Suddenly, a stone clock appeared ahead of him. The needle was madly spinning. It was moving so fast that the needle couldn't be seen anymore. Han Sen observed it for a while. The needle was continuing to spin counterclockwise. Based on the speed it was going, any creature to enter its zone would have been instantly turned into an egg.

Han Sen stepped into the area. His eyes looked surprised. His body did react. His stone-looking body felt power from the outside. Time was like a wave of water outside of him. Han Sen felt the flow and float of the river of time on his skin.

Although his body was not moved by the reversal of time, it still shocked Han Sen. He looked at the crazy, spinning needle and thought, "Is the reversal of this spinning time too fast? Is that why my body has actually prompted some sort of reaction? Is it just this clock itself that is weird?"

Discovering the answer to that questions was not going to be difficult for Han Sen. He stepped toward the spinning needle.

As he moved, something surprised Han Sen. It thrilled him with sheer delight. When he walked to the needle, the speed of the needle increased. It was going faster than it was before.

"Something is wrong. Something is wrong with this stone clock. The needle's speed on an ordinary stone clock is connected to Time Sky. The speed cannot be changed through ordinary means. If the speed was changed, the whole of the Time Sky would be affected. The stone clocks would be changed too unless my luck really did come." Han Sen's eyes looked as if they were on fire as he stared at the needle. He stopped all hesitation and went to the needle.

The closer Han Sen got to the needle, the faster the stone clock spun. The impact of the river of time was stronger. The reverse

time power almost turned something he could actually see.

When Han Sen went to the needle, it was like he was a boat sailing out across a stormy sea. It was like he was trying to drive it up a waterfall. Every step he took, his body felt an absurd amount of pressure fall on him.

Since his Super God Spirit mode had evolved, this was the first time Han Sen's body had been able to feel pressure of some kind.

“This body does not deny the ability to feel power. It is just because all opposing powers thus far have been too weak for me to feel.” Han Sen stepped forward. The time power was able to give him quite a bit of pressure, but that was all that it was. The power was not enough to move Han Sen's body. Most importantly, it didn't come anywhere near the realm that would see his body devolve.

Han Sen walked in front of the needle. He reached his hand out to grab the stone needle that was madly spinning. The moment his hand stopped the needle, the needle had a surge of power that made it spin even crazier. It made Han Sen's body spin half a cycle with it. Ultimately, the needle's movement was brought to a standstill by Han Sen. It shook, but it could no longer spin.

Bzzt!

The stone needle was not like any other needle. Han Sen did not stop it. Instead, it exploded with power. Han Sen's power was uncontrollably pushed away. His feet touched the stone ground, creating a deep trench in it.

Han Sen's body used power. His hands pushed the stone edge of the uncompliant needle. The stone needle's force was made still.

The needle continued to quiver as if it was still trying to fight back. When Han Sen held the needle and tried to suppress it, no matter how much the needle tried to move, he could not do anything.

Katcha!

Suddenly, Han Sen heard a cracking noise. The stone needle cracked. It made a butterfly-like crack. It spun so fast that it seemed to be too powerful. It was like the needle was going to break.

Quickly, the 90-foot-long stone needle had developed cracks along its entire structure. The needle continued to apply more power until it shattered to bits.

Amidst the cracked stone was a crystal light. It was like sword light slashing toward Han Sen.

Han Sen reached out for the crystal light and stopped it. His body was pushed back the crystal light. His legs formed two deep trenches in the ground. He was unable to stop its force, so he drew a circle in the ground.

Han Sen was now able to see that this was not a sword light. It was a needle made of crystal. It looked rather pretty, and its crystal shape was shining. It looked like an extraordinary lance built from the finest, most gracious materials. Either that, or it looked like a weird, crystal-like sword that was very big.

The crystal needle had been in the stone needle all that time. It only revealed itself when the stone shell around it broke.

“That must be correct. This must be the sky clock.” Han Sen was very happy. His body kept using power, and the crystal needle’s power kept fighting against him. The crystal needle’s spinning speed finally started to slow and cease.

Katcha! Katcha!

More cracking sounds were coming from beneath Han Sen’s feet. Many giant cracks were spreading across the face of the stone clock. A crystal light was atop that clock.

On the stone clock that was cracking and flaking away, Han Sen immediately saw the presence of what appeared to be a crystal clock. Because the needle power kept fighting Han Sen, the powerful power cracked the stone clock shell on the outside to reveal its true self.

Quickly, the stone clock was cracked. It revealed the presence of a big, crystal clock. Han Sen was standing atop the crystal

clock, holding the needle. The needle kept shaking, but it could not move.

Not too long ago, Han Sen had triggered a big fight. Now, most of the creatures in the realm had been drawn there. He suspected his discovery of the sky clock would have started a big fight and brought creatures his way. By keeping them occupied elsewhere, it meant he was free for now.

“How do I claim the sky clock?” Han Sen held the needle as he fought against the sky clock. Although he could keep it under control, the sky clock had no intention of submitting and obeying him. It still tried to fight and go against Han Sen’s will for it to submit and adhere.

While Han Sen was thinking about how he might gain control of the sky clock, he felt as if someone had just arrived. He turned around and saw Ancient Devil approaching. His heart jumped.

“Why did Ancient Devil not show up any other time? Why is he only showing up now? Has this guy been following me the entire time?” Han Sen’s mind flashed with many different ideas about Ancient Devil.

Ancient Devil walked close to the sky clock and smiled at the big, crystal clock as he said, “Your luck really isn’t all that bad. It looks like you have managed to find the sky clock.”

Han Sen stared at Ancient Devil and asked, “Ancient Devil, have you been following me?”

Ancient Devil laughed. “You used to follow me! I thought it would be OK if we switched for once. That being said, I did not expect you would end up lucky enough to find the sky clock in a relatively short amount of time. You surpassed my expectations.”

“Yeah, I found it, and that which belongs to me cannot be stolen by others,” Han Sen said with a squint of his eyes.

“You have not managed to conquer it yet, so it is not yours.” Ancient Devil’s face did not change. He walked over to the sky clock.

Chapter 3393 - Fighting Ancient Devil

Chapter 3393 Fighting Ancient Devil

Han Sen knew that trying to convince Ancient Devil with his mouth was pretty much a futile endeavor. He looked at Ancient Devil and noticed he was holding something he had never seen before. In the Destiny Tablet, the remnant of Chaos's soul that was left behind gifted Ancient Devil an item. She did the same for Bury Path God and Big Sky Demon. Now, Ancient Devil was holding one of the gifts.

It was an imperial jade seal. It was white at the bottom and red on the top. Its four corners were like white jade.

The beast on top was red. It crouched on the seal. It was like a monkey with a sharp mouth. It had wings on its back. It looked very beautiful.

Ancient Devil put the imperial jade seal in his hands. The location of his fingers was on the spine of the blood beast. The stamp was facing down, so Han Sen could not see the print that was left behind.

Time was still in motion. For Ancient Devil to have been able to follow him for so long without detection meant he had likely done something special to achieve that.

He was getting close to the sky clock while holding the imperial jade seal. He must have set this up. He must have had a way to conquer the sky clock.

Han Sen did not know of a way in which he could guarantee ownership of the sky clock. His heart jumped. He suddenly let the crystal needle go and retreated two steps back. He left the crystal needle's spinning area.

The crystal needle still tried its best to move. When Han Sen let go, the needle spun like mad. In no time at all, its spin had conducted many full cycles.

Han Sen's body could withstand the power. In the silent time stream reversal, it was like Han Sen's body did not move. He was like a mountain. He stared at Ancient Devil.

Ancient Devil was still around 2,100 feet away from the sky clock. He was in the reverse time stream too. The reverse time stream hit him. As Ancient Devil's hands clutched the imperial jade seal, some strange noises were produced.

The blood beast atop the seal was glowing with a red light. The blood beast spread its wings as if it was alive. It made some weird noises. Its eyes were red.

Han Sen noticed Ancient Devil was in a time-reversal area, but his body was not devolving. It had to be because of the blood beast atop the imperial jade seal. It was weirdly changing and looked as if it was getting younger.

"What is that imperial jade seal? Can it help Ancient Devil accept the reversal of time?" Han Sen frowned and looked at the imperial jade seal. He was shocked.

Ancient Devil was holding the imperial jade seal. His body was in the red light. When time went by, he kept stepping toward the sky clock. He kept walking whilst saying, "This item is called the Chaos God Imperial Jade Seal. It is a relic belonging to the God Chaos Party. It represents the authority of the God Chaos Party. It can suppress a sky full of everything. It can endure the time-reversal power in my stead."

"It looks like you have found a way to earn the sky clock." Han Sen looked at Ancient Devil, who was stepping across the big crystal clock. He walked in front of him.

"I really do not want to become your enemy, but the sky clock is very important to me. I must claim it." Ancient Devil stopped in front of Han Sen and sighed.

"I must get the sky clock. Let's see which one of us holds what it takes. That being said, we have never properly fought together. At least today, for this one time, we will be engaging in combat with one another." Han Sen walked to Ancient Devil. He looked very serious.

Some people, regardless of if they were weak or strong, were not to be underestimated. Ancient Devil was one such person.

“It looks like this really has to be it.” Ancient Devil held the Chaos God Imperial Jade Seal, but he did not reveal any power. It looked as if he was a normal human.

“It looks like your power has recovered by quite a bit.” Han Sen stopped 15 feet away from Ancient Devil. The two of them were atop the crystal clock. He let the time keep releasing its reversal powers on them.

“It will be better than before,” Ancient Devil coldly said.

“Very good. I wanted to see your powers, so let’s go.” Han Sen raised his left hand and used his left hand like a knife.

Han Sen was unable to feel weak powers, but his will was still there. When he raised his hand, he made other people feel as if the sky and the ground existed between his fingers. If Han Sen moved his left hand, it was as if the sky and the ground would snap in two.

Ancient Devil did not move. He raised his fist. His fist looked ordinary, but it also looked like a mountain. It felt very stable and indestructible.

Han Sen did not fall back. Instead, he pushed forward. He used his hand like a knife. He slashed toward Ancient Devil. He did not look at Ancient Devil’s fist. He used his life to bet on his life. He was keen to see which of the pair would win this gambit.

If this was between ordinary people, the fought would have already started. Han Sen would have had to fight for his life if he sought to survive.

If he did not fight, he would have to fall back. Then, he would lose the power and be in passive mode.

Ancient Devil did not fall back. He did not fight Han Sen either. The fist that looked like a mountain changed. He suddenly became a mountain with lots of water flowing around. He went from being extremely strong Yang to extremely soft Yin. Even so, it still looked very natural. It was like the punch was supposed to be that way.

Like when pulling out a knife to cut water, the water flowed more. Han Sen slashed down. Ancient Devil's body was like a water flow that flashed. His fist was like water as it silently punched Han Sen's chest.

Han Sen's body slashed down and forward. It seemed as if he could not dodge that punch, but his body twisted. It blocked Ancient Devil's fist and made his body spin. His hand slashed Ancient Devil's head.

Han Sen had seen many elites, but he had never encountered someone remotely comparable to the likes of Ancient Devil.

Han Sen used to meet strong elites all the time, such as Six Paths Emperor or Lone Bamboo. Everyone had their own manner of style and technique. If people did not look at them and only observed their skills, they were sure to recognize who they were.

Ancient Devil was different. He was like a different person altogether. He was now like a combination of many different things.

When he was strong, he was very overbearing. When he was soft, he was unpredictable. He never regretted his punch. He was so soft that he could spin a hundred times without reprieve.

No matter what skill it was, when used by Ancient Devil, it was like he was adopting entire personas. He would become a completely different person. Every example of his skill was the best it could be.

Han Sen felt really weird doing battle with Ancient Devil. It gave Han Sen the feeling that there was something wrong. It was like he was doing battle with someone completely different every time Ancient Devil switched technique.

Ancient Devil was very good when it came to doing the right thing at the right time, but he was different from ordinary people. He did everything perfectly without a single flaw.

He was like a sports player that could do everything. It did not matter which subject or sport he was competing in, he would

earn the gold medal and perform difficult moves onlookers could never expect to see.

Han Sen was the kind of person that maxed out every technique, but every one of his skills had its own style. No matter what skill he had, it was branded in his hand. It was his style. He was not like Ancient Devil, who could keep changing.

Chapter 3394 - Reverse

Chapter 3394 Reverse

No matter how much Ancient Devil changed, Han Sen was still able to deal with him. No matter how much his skills or will changed, Han Sen was still able to break and fend him off. It wasn't too difficult for him to do that either.

Ancient Devil flashed with shock. Han Sen made things that seemed heavy be operated as if they were light. Bit by bit, he weakened the attacks of his opposition. He seemed like a very capable person for doing something like that. He had a powerful aura. It was the type of aura only the old leader had shown before.

With what Ancient Devil knew about Han Sen, the man had only been born about 40 years ago. How had he been able to practice and accomplish so much in such a short amount of time? He was like the greatest person to ever arise across the entire breadth of history.

Han Sen really admired Ancient Devil too. There were many times he believed he had the advantage and could damage Ancient Devil, but Ancient Devil would always save himself through the surprise reveal of another dazzling technique. Han Sen was unable to gain a clear, distinct advantage.

"It is a shame I do not have the freedom to control this body's power. Otherwise, it would be easy for me to defeat Ancient Devil," Han Sen thought. He wondered how he might defeat Ancient Devil and make him afraid of him.

Before Han Sen found a way, Ancient Devil's body moved. He exited the battleground. He stood far from Han Sen and just looked in his direction.

"What? Are you going to give up?" After saying that, Han Sen felt his heart jump. He just made sure not to let it show.

Ancient Devil looked at Han Sen. He suddenly squinted with his eyes and smiled. "I said it was weird, and this is why. Your

body has a problem for sure.”

“What problem could I possibly have?” Han Sen knew Ancient Devil had discovered he had a problem with his body, but his face did not change to show concern.

Ancient Devil looked at Han Sen and said, “I am using different powers to attack you, but the power you use to fight back is different. It may be a very small difference, but it does mean something. Your power’s feedback has a major difference. As I release more power, you return more power to resist. If I put out a weaker amount of power, you combat it with a weaker power as well. I keep thinking that there can only be one possibility for why that is, which is that your body has a problem. Your power is difficult to use.”

Ancient Devil spoke this all out very clearly. Han Sen said, “Even if my body does have a problem, you cannot fight me and obtain the sky clock.

Ancient Devil laughed. “If your body needs other powers to be activated, the more power you receive, the stronger the reaction you will have. If you are a recipient of a weaker attack, the reaction you respond with is weaker. If that is how things currently are, then I will just ignore your attacks. Won’t that mean your attacks will be so weak that they will not be able to affect my body? In that case, I will just have to go ahead and ignore you. I will just go and claim the sky clock.”

“You can try.” Han Sen knew that no matter what he said now, he could not sway Ancient Devil’s heart and the determination he had spawned.

Of course, Ancient Devil lowered his hands and went to the sky clock’s crystal needle. He ignored Han Sen’s attacks.

Han Sen’s face remained unchanged. He used his palm like a knife, slashing toward Ancient Devil’s neck.

Ancient Devil was very stable. He did not dodge. He let Han Sen slash his neck. His eyelids did not even flicker with a slight flinch.

Han Sen’s hand was going to slash Ancient Devil across the neck when there was a sudden change. His hand changed

direction. It was like lightning going to come crashing against Ancient Devil's imperial jade seal.

Ancient Devil seemed to expect this. He held the imperial jade seal and pulled away. His body leaned, resulting in Han Sen's hand knife missing.

"Your body has a big problem for sure," Ancient Devil said to Han Sen.

"So, what?" Han Sen coldly asked.

Ancient Devil was not in much of a rush. He laughed and said, "Right now, I need the imperial jade seal to endure the time-reversal powers. That is why I am still afraid of you. In one hour, time will stop. Then, I will no longer need the imperial jade seal's power. Once that happens, how do you think you will be able to stop me?"

Han Sen licked his lips. "Don't forget that this is the sky clock. It is not an ordinary stone clock. An hour later, it might not even stop."

"It will stop." Ancient Devil seemed very confident about that.

"I would really like to see if it will stop, but I am afraid that by the time all the stone clocks stop, other elites will be passing through," Han Sen said. "When that happens, you won't be able to take the sky clock."

Ancient Devil calmly said, "No one will come to this area in any short amount of time. You triggered that big battle in the other place. After you did that, I did something else. I attracted even more elites to go and participate in that battle. Around 80% to 90% of all the creatures stuck in Time Sky were likely lured to that big fight. No one else will come here in any short amount of time. I can wait it out."

"If you really are that confident, then you can just sit your bum down and wait." Han Sen sat down on the crystal clock.

Ancient Devil did not get close. He waited from afar.

Time went by. One hour was not long. Han Sen had wasted a lot of time on the road in addition to the time he had spent

fighting the sky clock. He had also spent some time fighting Ancient Devil. He knew he was strapped for time.

Not long later, the hour went by. The stone clocks around stopped spinning. As that happened, the sky clock itself started to slow down. Like the rest, it stopped moving.

“It really did stop.” Han Sen was shocked. He thought the sky clock would not stop and would still remember him.

Ancient Devil put the Chaos God Imperial Jade Seal away and walked up to the sky clock needle. He said, “The sky clock is Time Sky’s spirit. It will have to follow the rules established by Time Sky.”

When Han Sen heard Ancient Devil speak, what he said seemed to make sense. He still thought something was wrong. While the thoughts in his head whirled to make sense of things, he jumped. He went right next to the crystal needle.

“Stop wasting more of our time. Even if your power was greater than the old leader, the sky clock would not be willing to listen to you. Furthermore, your body has a problem. You are damaged goods, man.” Ancient Devil thought Han Sen was going to try and pull the rug from under him by taking the sky clock, so he coldly said what he did.

“I was not planning to claim it.” Han Sen put his hand on the crystal needle and smiled at him.

“In that case, do you care to enlighten me as to what it is you are trying to do?” Ancient Devil’s face changed. He seemed to realize something dodgy was going on, so he tried to hurry along with the proceedings for elucidation. He wanted to go next to the crystal needle too.

“Of course, I want it to spin again.” Han Sen pushed the crystal needle. A strong power pushed the crystal needle. Like a grand windmill, it spun around counterclockwise.

“How is that possible?” Ancient Devil’s face changed. He could not believe his eyes. It was an extraordinary effort to be able to push the silent sky clock, but Han Sen had casually pushed it around like he was spinning the propeller of a plane. Not many people were able to do such a thing.

The now-absent time-reversal powers came back. It immediately blew a gust of power to beat back Ancient Devil, prompting the man to use the Chaos God Imperial Jade Seal to protect himself.

Chapter 3395 - Becoming a Leader Again

Chapter 3395 Becoming a Leader Again

The two of them returned to their frozen modes. If Ancient Devil did not come at him, there was nothing Han Sen could do to him.

Ancient Devil frowned and said, “Han Sen, if you and I keep doing this, we will attract the attention of other people. It is only a matter of time before others come. When that happens, it will be bad for both of us.”

“I am fine with that,” Han Sen said with a smile. “Other people are easier to deal with than you.”

Ancient Devil developed a wry smile as he shook his head. “There is no need for you to actually say that. Even if you could defeat every enemy here, you would not be able to take the sky clock. It is pointless for you to cling to it. I have a way in which this impasse can be resolved with both of us walking away benefitting.”

“Tell me more, and we will see.” Han Sen did not actually want to attract the attention of other elites. He had not been able to understand his new body yet. He was unable to control the power he had.

Ancient Devil looked at Han Sen and asked, “Do you want the sky clock to become the leader of Time Sky?”

“Yes.” Han Sen nodded.

“That is a good thing. I already have the position of a leader. I do not need to be the leader of Time Sky. I can help get you the sky clock so you can become the leader of Time Sky. In return for this kindness, you need to bring the sky clock along with you to help me out as a favor.”

“What favor might that be?” Han Sen asked.

“I cannot tell you what it is right now, but you will know it when the time comes,” Ancient Devil said. His words dripped with mystery.

“How can such an exchange work? If your secret favor is to kill me, do you really expect me to just kill myself?” Han Sen curled his lips.

Ancient Devil laughed. “Can you promise me that much?”

Han Sen’s face turned red. He quickly looked like a normal man again and asked, “If you do not believe me, are you not worried about me betraying my promise when the time comes? It is a very real threat, isn’t it? We are not best buddies.”

“You might not be the most trustworthy person to have ever lived, but I am always willing to give people the benefit of the doubt. On top of that, even you have boundaries. You are not the type to completely break promises. That is something I am willing to fully trust. If I did not think that about you, I would not even entertain the mere thought of working with you.”

Ancient Devil smiled.

“What you have just said is not too bad,” Han Sen said. “I suppose we can work together for a bit, but I am the one that takes the lead on this. Just in case you say I don’t keep my promises, there is the chance I won’t follow through on helping you. If what you eventually ask something that goes against my principles, the deal is off.”

“Sure. That is fine by me. That is the deal. I will help you take the sky clock and become the Time Sky leader. In return, you help me do this thing.” After that, Ancient Devil walked up to the crystal needle.

“Hang on. You are still standing there. Tell me what to do.”

Han Sen did not dare underestimate Ancient Devil.

Ancient Devil stopped in his tracks and smiled. “You are being too careful. If you want to take the sky clock, it is not actually all that difficult. The primary point is that you need to use the right method.”

“What method?” Han Sen asked.

“You make the needle stop first, then you follow what I tell you to do.” Ancient Devil did not explain much.

Han Sen nodded. He reached out his hands and stopped the sky clock’s crystal needle. He made it come to a halt and asked Ancient Devil, “What do I do next?”

Ancient Devil raised his head and looked at Time Sky’s stone clock. After a while, he said to Han Sen, “Push the needle to the 12 o’clock position.”

Han Sen did not hesitate. His hands worked to push the crystal needle. He pushed it to the 12 o’clock position.

Ancient Devil looked at it for a while and then said, “Now, push it to nine o’clock.”

Han Sen put the crystal needle to where Ancient Devil was. He did this about seven or eight times. All the while, Ancient Devil stood where he was, calculating something unknown to Han Sen.

“Does this really work?” Han Sen wondered if this really worked or not.

“You will find out whether or not it works in time.” Ancient Devil did not explain. He had Han Sen move the crystal needle again.

The 12th time Han Sen pushed the crystal needle to where Ancient Devil wanted it, there was a weird noise. It was much like the sound of a lock being popped open.

The crystal clock slowly started to run. The clock had cogwheels moving inside it. The crystal needle started to spin by its own volition.

The crystal plate started to open. Another two crystal needles were revealed. It adopted the shape of a clock with which Han Sen was more familiar. It became a clock with three needles.

When the three needles moved, the crystal clock’s machine and cogwheels started spinning. The clock had major changes. The giant clock started to look smaller, but it was just for a moment. The giant clock became a small alarm clock that kept releasing a weird light that landed in Han Sen’s hand.

When the crystal clock's bottom touched Han Sen's hand, it was like a stamp branding it. It left a spell on him that looked like it spelled out the title of Time Sky Leader.

All the bells of Time Sky started to ring in tandem. All of the stone clocks made some bell sounds. They were very loud. Throughout all of the 33 skies, it sounded like the stone clocks were celebrating the coming of a new leader.

There were only two more free leader seats on the geno tablet. Now, one was lighting up.

Twenty-Ninth Sky Leader: Han Sen

The universe of kingdoms and the geno universe were both given a shock. In the past, Han Sen had already asserted leadership of a sky that was eventually taken down and replaced by another.

Now, he had become Time Sky Leader. In the 33 skies, he was the only person to become a leader twice.

"I knew Han Sen would become a leader!" Qin Bai was very happy.

Most of the Qin Kingdom's royals were not as happy about this turn of events as he. Han Sen's name was very shocking. It was a tarnished name, and one they held much contempt for. He was the person they all wished would die. For a time, they thought he might have died. The return of his name made them feel unsafe.

On the flip side, most people were happy in the geno universe.

"I say, Mister Dollar always had what it takes to become a leader. It is likely Mister Dollar never quite fancied being the leader of Burning Red Sky, so he gave it away."

"Mister Dollar is so overbearing. It is much harder to get the leader's position of Time Sky than it is to become the leader of Burning Red Sky.

"Many elites in the universe were trying to take Time Sky, but none of them could. Yet, Mister Dollar nabbed it with ease."

Han Sen did not have the time to think about how others might view him. A beam of light came from the geno tablet. It went

through the sky to shine on Han Sen. It took him to the geno tablet.

Han Sen was no stranger to this scene. The last time it happened, in the Soldier Weapon Sky, he had experienced this once. This time, he was not a sword combined with a soldier spirit. He had been halfway thrown away the last time this went on.

This was the first time he had become Time Sky Leader, and nothing troubled his ascension. He simply flew up to arrive at the geno tablet.

“I will be waiting for you here,” Ancient Devil said as he watched Han Sen fly away.

Han Sen nodded. He did not say anything as he was drawn into the geno tablet. Every leader had experienced this.

The shadow of light shone. Han Sen’s vision became very clear. He eventually noticed that he was standing before the geno tablet in the 33rd sky. As he looked at it, he saw that the geno tablet was not much different. The names of 30 leaders were on it.

Aside from Ning Yue, that sky did not have a leader. The 33rd sky did not have a leader either.

“We meet again.” An old voice sounded in Han Sen’s brain.

“Do you remember me?” Han Sen looked at the geno tablet with shock.

Chapter 3396 - Geno Tablet Changes

Chapter 3396 Geno Tablet Changes

“Your genes are already in my gene base. Of course, I remember you.” The geno tablet went on to say, “You also made me return to my origin. Even without your genes, I am not going to forget what you did.” Han Sen was shocked. Now that it had returned to its origin, it seemed as if the intelligence of the geno tablet was higher than before.

“Why have you brought me here?” Once upon a time, Han Sen had been the leader of Burning Red Sky. That was because he stole the seat of another. He was not taken to the geno tablet last time. He was instead chased off by enemy forces. He did not have the chance to go the way he did now. He did not really know what leaders of the skies were even supposed to do.

“I am not supposed to tell you, who are just a candidate. Since you did help me return to my origin, I suppose I am willing to tell you. The competition for the establishment of 33 skies’ leaders is basically a selection process for me to find a host. When a leader shows up, they are brought here to have their genes tested to see if they reach my requirements.”

The geno tablet paused before saying, “But you do not need to try. I tested you before. Your requirements did not reach the standards I want either.”

“Even if I am not capable, must you be so euphemistic? There is no need for you to go so far as to hurt my feelings.” Han Sen sounded sad.

“What does euphemistic mean?” the geno tablet asked.

“Never mind. Just pretend I did not say anything.” Han Sen nervously asked, “Did you find a master you are happy with yet?”

“A host is not a master,” the geno tablet seriously said. “Thus far, no leader has reached the requirements I seek.”

“Not even the 17th sky’s leader?” Han Sen remembered Qin Xiu was the leader of the 17th sky. He should have come to this place to be tested.

“The 17th sky’s leader is close, but he lacks something,” the geno tablet coldly said. “He still hasn’t reached what I am looking for. I will not choose him.”

“Your standards are pretty high,” Han Sen said. He then thought, “It looks like Qin Xiu must use his body to become Reboot class and then use the geno prototype armor. After that step, only then can he control the geno tablet. If that does not work, it means it has not happened yet.”

After thinking about this, Han Sen asked, “If you never find a host, what do you plan on doing? Are you going to close the 33 skies and go out of business?”

“If there aren’t any good hosts, we will need a geno tablet fight to find a leader that can become my host temporarily. That will have to do.” The geno tablet spoke like a human.

Han Sen displayed a wry smile. “I did not know that is what the geno tablet fights were for. Aren’t you just trying to pick the biggest man out of a bunch of small men?”

“What do you think this is? If there aren’t any accidents, that human from the 17th sky will become my host.” The geno tablet’s words were clear.

“Maybe not. I know a person whose genes are better than the 17th sky’s human leader.” After saying that, Han Sen thought, “I wish Bao’er could come here to test. Maybe she would become the master of the geno tablet. If Qin Xiu makes that final step, rebooting the universe still won’t be easy.”

“Out of the current leaders of the 33 skies, there has yet to be another that is greater than him. I am including you in that too.” At the very least, the geno tablet was being honest.

Han Sen rubbed his nose. “You do not need to say that. I am not talking about the leaders of the 33 skies. I am talking about my daughter.”

“Your genes are bad. Your daughter has your genes, so how good can she be?” The geno tablet was very mean. It was so mean that Han Sen was speechless.

“Can’t my daughter make better genes than I? Plus, my genes are fine, OK?” Han Sen sounded a bit depressed.

“You are still worse than the leader of the 17th sky,” the geno tablet quietly said. It was still enough to make Han Sen feel much worse.

“I promise you that my daughter’s genes will be greater than the genes of the 17th sky’s leader. She is, however, still evolving. She did not get permission to be a leader in the 33 skies either. For our sake, can we just let her come up here for a test first?” Han Sen noticed that the geno tablet had very human-like emotions. Perhaps it was possible to convince the tablet into letting them do a backdoor check on Bao’er.

Bao’er had yet to combine with the gourd vine. Seeing the seats of all the leaders going to be taken if she did not come, the geno tablet fights were going to begin. Even if she was able to combine completely, she would not have a chance to assert control of the geno tablet.

The geno tablet did not answer. It did not answer, which meant it did not reject the suggestion either. Han Sen sensed that the geno tablet was considering the proposal. He was happy about that. If the geno tablet was still as cold as before, he would not be able to bring Bao’er here. Now, he had one hope of ensuring it.

“The last sky leader is going to be decided, and there is no creature that has yet to satisfy my requirements,” the geno tablet said. “I will let you try this with me.”

When Han Sen heard that, he was happy. He suddenly realized something. He looked at the geno tablet and asked, “What do you mean you can let me try this with you? Am I not supposed to bring my daughter here?”

“No. You cannot break the rules,” the geno tablet said. “Your daughter is not a leader. She has no permission to come. I will just go with you to see her.”

Han Sen examined the giant geno tablet as he asked, “How are you going to follow me?”

The main and reverse geno universes could see the geno tablet. If the geno tablet lifted itself out of the 33 skies and left alongside Han Sen, it was going to produce a very silly scene.

“That is easy,” the geno tablet said. “You just need to lift the sky clock.”

Han Sen lifted the crystal clock he had procured and placed it down in front of the geno tablet. The geno tablet created some light. It suddenly shot into the crystal clock, which made the crystal clock undergo amazing changes.

The crystal clock looked very beautiful and elegant, but it did not look like anything special. Now, it was slowly changing into the shape of a gravestone.

It was still very beautiful and elegant, but it did look a bit twisted. It was like holding a mini crystal gravestone in one’s hands.

“Let’s go. Although I know your daughter will fail, for your sake, I am willing to go and have a look at her.” The geno tablet’s voice came from the crystal clock. There were three curves on the crystal clock’s plate. Two of the curves were rising and bending down. They looked like two smirking eyes. One of the lines was at the bottom. It rose like a half-circle to present a smile.

By the looks of it, it looked like the gravestone had a smile. It looked very weird.

If he did not want to see Bao’er, Han Sen would have just thrown this thing away. Having a clock for a gift was very bad luck. Now, he had a clock and a gravestone. It made Han Sen feel terrible.

Han Sen held the crystal clock and asked, “By the way, I recently evolved. My genes should have improved. Should I test things with you again?”

Chapter 3397 - Tes

Chapter 3397 Tes

“There is no need to. Your genes have awful flaws, and they are not stable. Whatever the case may be, it won’t reach the standards I require.” The geno tablet rejected Han Sen.

Han Sen just shrugged his shoulders in response. “It’s fine if you do not want to test me. Once I have reached a standard you deem to be suitable, it will be your loss.”

“That will be impossible,” the geno tablet answered with certainty.

Han Sen felt bad. He rubbed his nose as he said, “In that case, let’s just get a move on. I will take you to see my daughter. If she is at the standards you seek, it should save you some time from searching for another host.”

“Where is your daughter?” the geno tablet asked. “I can take you there.”

“She is currently in the sanctuaries,” Han Sen replied.

“In the sanctuaries?” the geno tablet replied with a tone that suggested some kind of wonder.

“Is there a problem with that?” Han Sen was very sensitive. He could tell the geno tablet was afraid of the sanctuaries in some capacity.

“That is not what I look after. It would not be polite for me to go there. I will send you to the gates of the sanctuaries. Then, you can go fetch your daughter and let me have a look at her.”

The geno tablet had been silent for a bit before saying that.

“What? Are you afraid of entering the sanctuaries?” Han Sen tried making the tablet mad. He thought it might give him a chance to glean some mysteries and answers out of it.

The geno tablet was clearly not a being with complex emotions. It simply replied, “I have told you—that is simply

not a place I am in control of. According to the rules, I cannot enter the sanctuaries.”

“Who is in charge of the sanctuaries?” Han Sen really wanted to know.

Han Sen once thought that Qin Xiu created the sanctuaries. He later proved that Qin Xiu was just a man who discovered the sanctuaries and used them for his own ends.

Han Sen then thought the God Chaos Party was responsible for the creation of the sanctuaries, but Chaos told him the sanctuaries were the same as the geno hall. She did not make them. She merely found them and used them.

“I do not know.” The geno tablet’s answer disappointed Han Sen a great deal.

Han Sen wanted to ask something more, but the crystal clock suddenly moved in his hands. In the blink of an eye, Han Sen was standing before the gates of the sanctuaries. It was where the big barren systems were.

The gates to the sanctuaries were closed. Han Sen remembered the first time he went there was to get his child back from the Sky Palace Leader.

Now that he thought about it, it was like it had only just happened. He easily remembered the details of what happened.

The geno tablet said, “I will help you open the gates to the sanctuaries. All you need to do is bring your daughter here.” The needle on the crystal clock started to spin again. It made a weird time and space power brush against the gates that led to the sanctuaries. It pushed the gates that led into the sanctuaries.

“Are you really not going to come with me? Right now, you are not a geno tablet. You are just a crystal clock. You should be fine.” Han Sen did not want to convince the geno tablet. He just wanted another chance to learn about the sanctuaries.

“You are right. Right now, I am in the sky clock. I do not need to worry about much. Let’s just go inside.” After considering

things a little more, the geno tablet decided to concede and enter.

Before Han Sen said anything, the crystal clock twisted space. It took Han Sen to rush into the sanctuaries.

Han Sen brought the geno tablet to the home of the Alliance. Quite surprisingly, Chaos was not home. Bao'er was alone still practicing in the garden.

Han Sen did not go to the garden. He stood outside and watched. He kept seeing Bao'er try to combine with the gourd vine, but she failed every time.

Although Bao'er's body was strong, this kind of combination made her body feel very burdened. Whenever she failed, she had to rest on the floor. Her big pretty eyes appeared bloodshot. Her entire body was soaked with sweat.

Despite this happening over and over, Bao'er did not give up. She was still trying her best to combine with the gourd vine.

Han Sen knew Bao'er was afraid of enduring something that was a hard time. She always looked fearless, but she was just a little girl. If she suffered, she would go to Han Sen and cry. She would not try again.

This time, she kept trying. Again and again, she pushed on. She had never been this determined before. Han Sen thought it was weird. He did not know what Chaos might have told Bao'er to prompt such behavior and have her keep practicing without stopping. Even if Chaos was not there to watch her, Bao'er did not become lazy. She kept working and practicing without ever being lazy.

Han Sen saw that Bao'er's face was all red. If it continued, she would not just be sweating anymore. He walked into the garden and said, "Bao'er, you should take a break."

Bao'er had grown up with Han Sen. He was closer to her than he was with his real daughter. Seeing her suffer in this way, Han Sen felt awful.

"There is no time to rest. Chaos said I must succeed. Otherwise, I cannot join the geno tablet fights. If Qin Xiu becomes the leader of the geno tablet, you, Mother, Brother,

and Sister will cease to exist.” Bao’er looked very bold. She picked up the gourd and tried combining with it again.

Han Sen suddenly understood why Bao’er was so determined. Things were now different from how they were before. It was because of him and his family.

Han Sen softly looked at Bao’er. When Bao’er failed again, he touched her on the head and rubbed her. He said, “There is no need to rush this. You should take a break because there is something I wish to talk to you about.”

Bao’er stopped and asked Han Sen, “What is it?”

Han Sen took out a towel and wiped the sweat from Bao’er’s brow. “I will conduct a test for you. If you could pass this test, you will not have to join the geno tablet fights. You will be the master of the geno tablet and the leader of the 33 skies.”

“Really? But Chaos said I must beat Qin Xiu and all the other enemies to become the leader of the geno tablet,” Bao’er replied.

“There are exceptions.” Han Sen took out the sky clock.

The geno tablet was in Han Sen’s brain. It seemed upset. “I told you that it is a host and not a master!”

“Fine. It is a host. You should now take a look at my daughter’s genes. Do they pass your standards?” Han Sen looked at Bao’er as he spoke.

“Your daughter’s chance of hitting the gene requirements is low, but if you are begging me now, I will help you have a look.” After pausing, the geno tablet said, “Put a drop of your daughter’s blood on the wheel.”

“Bao’er.” Han Sen looked at Bao’er.

Bao’er curiously looked at the sky clock. “Dad, what is this?”

“You do not have to worry. Bite your finger and put a drop of blood on it.” Han Sen knew it would be too hard to explain, so he did not bother explaining.

Bao’er listened to him. She did as she was told and bit her finger without asking anything more. She let a drop of blood

fall on the crystal clock's wheel.

Chapter 3398 - Bao'er's Weakness

Chapter 3398 Bao'er's Weakness

Bao'er's blood dropped on the wheel. It was like a drop on a sponge. It was immediately absorbed by the surface.

The drop of blood spread across the transparent crystal clock. It eventually got sucked into the machine and the cogwheels inside. It was then the cogwheels started to spin.

The three needles started to spin. They spun so fast that the whole crystal clock's light grew brighter and brighter.

This situation lasted an hour. Han Sen asked a couple of times, but he did not get an answer from the geno tablet.

After a while more, the crystal clock stopped and reverted to how it used to look.

The geno tablet finally spoke. "Weird. Is she really your daughter?"

"She is my daughter," Han Sen said. "Do you have a problem with that?"

"No, it is not a problem," the geno tablet quietly said. "More than anything, I am curious. You see, a big chunk of her genes turned out to be very similar to yours. If she is your daughter, all of her genes should belong and be connected with yours, right? There are other genes in her body, and they are disturbingly close to the genes of the 17th sky's leader."

Han Sen thought, "Of course, they are close. Qin Xiu was made from the same genes as Bao'er's parents. It is normal for Bao'er to have a part of Qin Xiu's genes. It would be weird if there wasn't."

"Let's not pay any attention to that right now," Han Sen said. "Just tell me what my daughter's genes are like. Do they satisfy your requirements?"

“She is the same as Qin Xiu. She lacks a little something. I must confess, I am surprised you have developed such a good daughter.” The geno tablet really doubted that Bao’er was actually Han Sen’s daughter.

It then thought that was impossible. If she was not Han Sen’s real daughter, the genes would not be so similar to his.

“Plus, you have no greater choice. Why don’t you just let my daughter become your host?” Han Sen tried to convince the geno tablet.

The geno tablet did not even give the suggestion some thought. It immediately rejected Han Sen. “The rules are rules. That cannot be changed. If you want her to be my host, she must win the geno tablet fights.”

“You are a living thing,” Han Sen said. He was not going to give up. He kept on talking. “You are not a machine. You should have free will and the ability to make your own decisions.”

“Stop talking! This will never change. If you are willing, I am also willing to give her a chance so she would not have to be the leader of a sky and take part in the geno tablet fights. But I would do that only because you helped me return to my origin. For what you did, you deserve special treatment. Otherwise, you would not be receiving any of these benefits I am giving you.” The geno tablet stopped Han Sen from speaking.

“Fine. Let us not talk about this anymore.” Han Sen looked at the crystal clock and asked, “If there was no need for a winner and you had to pick between my daughter and Qin Xiu, which of the two would you choose?”

“If I had to choose, I would opt for Qin Xiu.” The geno tablet did not hesitate to answer. Straight away, it answered Han Sen’s question as direct as an arrow.

Han Sen frowned and asked, “Why? Are you saying Bao’er’s genes are not as good as Qin Xiu?”

The geno tablet said, “Regarding genes, I will confess that your daughter might be better. But that aside, to reach the chance requirements, she has one nasty Achilles’ heel.”

“Do you mean to say there is a disastrous flaw in Bao’er’s genes?” Han Sen was shocked.

If Bao’er’s genes had flaws, and she fought against Qin Xiu, she would wind up dead. With Qin Xiu’s power, he would know Bao’er’s flaws.

Han Sen still did not believe Bao’er had a flaw in her genes. He had been with Bao’er for many years. He had never noticed a flaw in her genes before.

“No, it is not the genes that are flawed. It is you.” The geno tablet’s answer surprised Han Sen.

“Me?” Han Sen was shocked. He did not know what the geno tablet meant.

The geno tablet coldly said, “No matter how great and powerful her genes are, she relies on you too much. After all, she is your child.”

Han Sen’s body tremored. He now realized what he had been worrying about. Chaos always believed that if Bao’er were to make the first step, she would have greater genes and power to defeat Qin Xiu.

Yes, Bao’er was smart. She was intelligent, and she was mature enough. She was able to push her power to the max, but Chaos had forgotten one thing. Bao’er had grown up with Han Sen. Their relationship was much more than a daughter and a father. She had an incredible urge to rely on Han Sen.

Although Han Sen’s power was inferior to Bao’er’s, she always put herself below Han Sen and was adamant about relying on him. Whatever happened, Han Sen was there to cover it all up.

But that was not too bad. If Bao’er wanted to fight Qin Xiu, Qin Xiu would not let Bao’er’s weak spot go. He would do something to Han Sen. If something happened to Han Sen, Bao’er’s mind and resolve would be heavily damaged. Her mind would be messed up, and she would lose.

The sort of battle they would have was going to be huge. The slightest mistake could cost them their lives. If Bao’er was distracted, death was the only thing waiting for her.

“That means I am Bao’er’s weakness,” Han Sen said with bitterness.

“Yes, you are her weakness,” the geno tablet answered with certainty.

Han Sen did not say anything. The bitterness in his heart started to spread. Han Sen never thought that he might be responsible for what killed Bao’er one day.

“Dad, are you OK?” Bao’er could not hear Han Sen and the geno tablet’s conversation, which was going on in his mind. She still saw that Han Sen’s emotions were not right. She pulled out her little hands to touch his cheek.

“I am fine. You should keep practicing. I have something to do. I will be right back.” Han Sen rubbed Bao’er’s head and quietly said, “Bao’er, for as long as Dad is here, no one can hurt you. There is no need to adopt too much pressure, OK? If you are tired, take a rest. You will be fine.”

“Dad, you are the best!” Bao’er grabbed Han Sen’s neck and kissed him on the cheek. She then seriously said, “Do not worry, Dad. None of this is going to stop me. I will succeed. I will protect Dad, Mom, Brother, and Sister.”

Han Sen was touched by her words. But the more she spoke about such things, the more worried he became.

Qin Xiu was the type of felon willing to do anything to achieve whatever goal he wanted. If he found out Bao’er’s weakness, he would not let it go unabused to achieve his goal.

After leaving the sanctuaries, Han Sen wished to say something. Before he could, the geno tablet’s voice sounded in Han Sen’s head. “The last sky now has its leader. The geno tablet fights are going to start. We should go home.”

Han Sen raised his head. He saw the geno tablet shining brightly. The final sky now had its leader, and it was someone Han Sen knew. It was Ning Yue from another sky.

Han Sen said to himself, “So, excluding Bao’er, there are three of us joining the geno tablet fight. This is a chance.”

Chapter 3399 - Keeping a Promise

Chapter 3399 Keeping a Promise

The 33rd skies, which looked like a gravestone, lit up. It lit up the two universes. The geno tablet shone across the whole world and all the names scrawled upon it with an unbelievable sense of magic and volume of light. “The geno tablet fights are finally going to begin. If Qin Xiu wins, this is going to be bad.” God Hall Leader was in the clouds getting ready to watch what happened with the geno tablet. He looked very serious.

Han Sen went back to Time Sky. The sky clock had yet to return to its ordinary shape. It still looked like a gravestone.

Han Sen looked at the sky clock and said, “The geno tablet fights are going to start. Shouldn’t you go back to the geno tablet and be a host now?”

The geno tablet’s voice sounded in Han Sen’s brain. It said, “You underestimate me. This is just one of my clones. My real spirit will remain in the geno tablet to host these events.”

“Are you going to keep possessing the sky clock?” Han Sen asked with shock.

“If the 32nd sky has a leader, and you want your daughter to join these fights by becoming a leader, it is only natural for a trick to be performed,” the geno tablet said with a look of disdain. “If I was not here, do you really think she could access the geno tablet?”

“To be honest with you, I would prefer it if Bao’er did not fight,” Han Sen said with a frown.

“What? Are you afraid of Qin Xiu beating Bao’er and doing harm to you?” the geno tablet asked.

Han Sen shook his head and said, “I just do not want to put my daughter’s life at risk. If it is OK, I would like for these

matters to be resolved another way.”

“You can’t sort it out another way,” the geno tablet said. “The evolution of your genes is not good enough. Nothing will work, even if I let you try.”

Han Sen wished to say something, but the geno tablet quickly said, “Other creatures are coming now. I do not want other creatures to learn about my existence. You can do that yourself.”

After that, the geno tablet, which was in its sky clock shape, docked in Han Sen’s hand. Han Sen dropped it into one of his robe pockets.

Ancient Devil approached Han Sen and said, “Now, it is your time to make good on your promise.”

Han Sen pointed at the shining 33 skies and said, “The geno tablet fight is about to start. Can I sort out your problem after the fight?”

“Do not worry,” Ancient Devils said. “The 32nd sky has a leader. The geno tablet fight won’t start for another 10 days. Over the course of the next 10 days, any creature that comes to the 33 skies can challenge the old leaders. If they win, they can become the new leader. They will be permitted to join the geno tablet’s true bout.”

“Really?” Han Sen thought he might be talking crap, but he was actually saying this to the geno tablet. He wanted to know if the geno tablet was telling him the truth or not.

“He is right,” the geno tablet answered.

“Ten days. That will give us enough time to do this. If things go smoothly, we will only require a single day.” Ancient Devil could not hear or see the geno tablet speak. He spoke directly to Han Sen.

Han Sen looked at Ancient Devil and asked, “Yeah, but can you tell me what you want the sky clock for?”

“I can only tell you that I need the sky clock for the power it has to reverse time,” Ancient Devil said. “I want to make an old thing young again.”

“If things are truly that way, you can bring that thing to Time Sky. When the time wheel spins, just pick a time area that has reverse-spinning needles.” Han Sen could not believe this.

Ancient Devil shook his head. “If things were that easy, I would not come to Time Sky. That thing is old and unique, so ordinary powers cannot shift it. Only the reverse time powers of the sky clock can make this thing younger, and that is only a possibility. If it does not work, I will have no choice but to find another way.”

“In that case, I will have to go with you.” Han Sen did not reject him. He wanted to know what item Ancient Devil was going on about.

Ancient Devil did not object to the company. He left Time Sky with Han Sen. They went back to the geno universe.

“Are you going to Outer Sky?” Han Sen was shocked. Ancient Devil took him to a place where the Very High lived. That place was Outer Sky.

Outer Sky had been claimed by many Break World beasts. Ordinary creatures were unable to live there anymore. The whole of Outer Sky had been mutated. It was a vastly different place from what it used to be before.

Even Han Sen would not dare go into Outer Sky to hunt Break World beasts.

Ancient Devil nodded and said, “Yes. This very old and unique item resides in Outer Sky. If you can help me bring it back to life, our grudge will be over.”

“I said that as long as it does not clash with my principles, I will be willing to help you.” Han Sen paused for a bit, but he resumed speaking by saying, “Outer Sky is a big place, and there are Break World beasts absolutely everywhere. Even if I am not afraid, this will be troublesome. I do not want to waste too much time here.”

“Don’t worry, the only reason I am bringing you here is that I know where it is. I know a way that will take us to it. It will be on that does not pose trouble.” Ancient Devil looked very confident.

Han Sen had to follow Ancient Devil to Outer Sky. Ancient Devil already knew how to get around. He traveled through the forest, going around and around. The two of them walked for over half a day without encountering a single beast.

“We are almost there. The thing I am talking about is there.” Ancient Devil pointed to a spot as he spoke.

Han Sen had a look. He was shocked by what he saw, so he asked, “Isn’t that Mirror Lake? Is the thing you are talking about in Mirror Lake?”

“Yeah.” Ancient Devil quickly confirmed this to be the case.

“Since we are already here, it is about time you tell me all about what it is you are looking to do,” Han Sen said with a frown.

“You will learn soon enough. Why are you always in such a rush?” Ancient Devil still had not told Han Sen what it was about. He walked over to Mirror Lake, but he was unsure of what he was looking for.

Han Sen thought Mirror Lake connected to the anti-material world, which was practically the universe of kingdoms. He knew Outer Sky and the universe of kingdoms had a large wedge between them. That wedge was the 33 skies. It did not seem as if it would be possible to fetch an item from the universe of kingdoms from there.

Even if they were able to fish something up, the stuff in the universe of kingdoms would be repelled by the geno universe. They would prove themselves to be useless.

Han Sen was able to use items from the geno universe in Mirror Lake. He had been able to effectively use the Four-Sheep Cube. He was able to use that quite a lot in the geno universe, and it could also send people to the universe of kingdoms. That was a bit scary.

“If Mirror Lake does not connect to the universe of kingdoms, where does it truly connect to? What is this item Ancient Devil keeps referring to?” Han Sen was guessing.

Ancient Devil intently peered into the lake’s mist. After a while, he suddenly jumped in and went straight into the clouds

of Mirror Lake. He told Han Sen, "Follow behind me. Do not lose me."

Chapter 3400 - The History of Ancient Devil

Chapter 3400 The History of Ancient Devil

Beneath Mirror Lake, the space was very chaotic. The anti-material powers surged through the mist. Not just a body would have been melted by those powers. Even geno armaments would have been.

Ancient Devil brought Han Sen in with me to take a sneaky route. Han Sen did not feel anything on his way down. The powers of the Mirror Lake did not do anything to harm his body.

Han Sen thought, “This body should be able to see me through to the other side of Mirror Lake, but I do not know what resides on the other side of Mirror Lake. Is Ancient Devil really going to go right through Mirror Lake?”

Han Sen soon received his answer. Ancient Devil was not planning to go through Mirror Lake completely. He did not dive too deep. He had merely been searching through Mirror Lake. Not long later, he led Han Sen to the edge of Mirror Lake.

Han Sen looked at the cliffside-looking banks of Mirror Lake. A platform protruding from them. The platform was not very big. There was a space about 30 square feet there. It was close to the walls of Mirror Lake. There was also a statue.

The statue was sitting next to the stone wall. Both hands made a weird handprint. The eyelids were lowered. It looked as if it was someone asleep.

Because it had been there so long, the stone statue was covered moss. One could not tell the original color of the stone statue.

“That is it! Use your sky clock’s time-reversal powers now and let the stone statue’s status go back through time.” Ancient

Devil looked at the stone platform. He pointed at it and spoke in its direction.

“How long must I take it back for?” Han Sen’s eyes peered at the stone statue. He could not use the Dongxuan Aura or scan the stone statue. Judging from the way it looked, the stone statue did not look all that special. If it weren’t for the fact that it was sitting in Mirror Lake and was just in an average place, Han Sen would not have spared it a second glance.

After thinking for a moment, Ancient Devil replied, “I think it needs to go back a long, long time. I cannot be sure for how long it needs to go back though. Just keep it going back until it looks like a proper statue again.”

Han Sen looked at the stone statue. He then looked at Ancient Devil and said, “This stone statue kind of looks like you. Please don’t tell me it was shaped in your image.”

“So, what? Even if it was, who cares?” Ancient Devil neither confessed the truth nor denied the allegation.

“You should tell me the history of this stone statue before we go any further,” Han Sen said. “Otherwise, how am I supposed to know if this goes against my principles or not? How am I supposed to know if I should really be helping you?”

Ancient Devil stared at the stone statue with a conflicted look. A while later, he said, “You are right. This statue bears the face of me in my past life. I look different now, but there is still some kind of presence in it. Your eyes are good since you were able to tell that.”

Han Sen asked Ancient Devil, “A presence of old you? Anything similar to you in a one-in-a-million find? It is not hard for me to perceive anything to do with you. But why would you keep a statue of yourself in your past life here in Mirror Lake? Why do you need it returned to how it used to be?”

“I did not put the statue here. It was here already.” Ancient Devil paused. He looked back to the statue and asked Han Sen, “Do you know what resides below Mirror Lake?”

“I thought the Mirror Lake is a tunnel between the geno universe and the universe of kingdoms,” Han Sen said. “I am starting to think that is not the case anymore.”

“I suppose you are halfway correct.” Ancient Devil started to explain Mirror Lake to him. “Mirror Lake does connect to universes, but the way it connects is very special. It doesn’t really go through two worlds.”

Outer Sky was above the 33 skies. It was a part of space that was independent of the 33 skies.

In the very beginning, there was no Outer Sky or 33 skies. The two universes were complete, separate areas, and the geno tablet was outside them. Then, the God Chaos Party’s old leader Chaos broke open a space tunnel to enter another area. It was there she discovered the geno tablet. She used the geno tablet to modify what later came to be known as the 33 skies. She planned to use the 33 skies and geno tablet to replace the geno hall and the God Spirits that ruled. That way, she could become the sole leader of the universe. In the end, her plans were foiled. The 33 skies were not properly built. When the battle began, the universe was rebooted and broken in the process.

Within Outer Sky, there was a place Chaos did not modify. That was why there was a place sticking out when the 33 skies broke.

Even though the geno tablet had rebuilt the 33 skies, that area had not returned to how it was supposed to be.

Because Outer Sky was still in its most primitive mode, it became the buffer zone for both universes. There was no need to go through the 33 skies to reach the other universe.

It was able to connect the 33 skies to any sky. Outer Sky was like a place that could go through anywhere. It led to any corner of the world.

If a lifeforce wished to travel through it, doing so was very difficult. Even when Chaos found the geno tablet in the chaotic area, she had to become the master of the geno tablet to do what she was able to do.

Han Sen did not understand, so he asked, “I understand what you are trying to tell me, but what does that have to do with your statue?”

Ancient Devil looked at Han Sen and slowly replied, “In the beginning, it was not just the geno tablet that was being born.”

“That cannot be you.” Han Sen’s heart jumped. He looked at Ancient Devil with shock.

Ancient Devil nodded. He then shook his head. “You have guessed things half correct again. In the chaos, a demon stone was born, but was not me, Ancient Devil. Mister Leader then carved the demon stone into a stone statue. That is how my past life came to be.”

“Does that mean this statue has your past life’s real body?” Han Sen looked at the statue in disbelief. He quickly asked, “If your body is still here, how did you end up being reincarnated?”

“If this was not the body’s real power, how would I be able to carry my memories over during my reincarnation while the universe was thrown into the turmoil of its rebooting process?” Ancient Devil asked. “After the reincarnation, I was disconnected from it. I was unable to use its powers anymore.”

“Do you want it to be returned to its original shape so you can control it again?” Han Sen asked.

Ancient Devil ended up shaking his head. “If I wanted to control it, I would have to give up my body now and combine with it.”

“In that case, why do you want it returned to its original shape?” Han Sen asked.

“I don’t like the way it looks. I don’t want me to keep looking like that forever.” Ancient Devil’s answer surprised Han Sen.

Han Sen did not understand, and so he asked Ancient Devil again, “Why?”

“Because Mister Leader used another person’s face in the carving,” Ancient Devil weirdly said. “I do not want to bear the shadow of someone else.”

Han Sen now understood. Chaos would not randomly carve the statue of a man. The statue must have been taken from the reference of something else.

Now that he thought about it, even if he did not ask Ancient Devil, Han Sen could have guessed who it was depicting. There was an 80% to 90% that it was Bao'er's real father. It was the prior leader of the geno hall.